

**Genealogy  
of the  
John Menefee  
and  
Mary James  
Family  
in  
America**

GENEALOGY

of the

JOHN MENEFFEE and

MARY JAMES FAMILY

in

AMERICA

or

THE DESCENDENTS

of

JOHN MENEFFEE

who died in September or October 1765

in Culpeper Co. Va.

By

FERDINAND NORTHRUP MENEFFEE

with acknowledgement and sincere appreciation of

extensive and prolonged help and research by

Mr. & Mrs. Bill John Douglass and

CDR. F.W.McIntosh, M.S.C., U.S.N. Ret.

A quotation favored by many genealogists is:

"He who takes no interest in the history of  
his ancestors does not deserve to be  
remembered by posterity!"

929.273  
M524mv

Copyright © 1971 by Ferdinand Northrup Menefee

## PREFACE

For many years a group of Menefee descendents have been working on the history of the Menefee family. They get no pay. They pay for their postage and stationary and typing.

<u>To America in the year</u>	<u>Name</u>
1622	George born in England
1625	Henry ,,
1639	William ,,
1641	Charles ,,
1680	John of Spotsylvania; born about 1680. Location unknown.

The first four names given above were in Jamestown on the dates shown.

These researchers have found that the first Menefee who came to America was George Menefee. He came on the ship Samuel in December 1622 or July 1623 from Devon, England. He became a prosperous businessman, a lawyer, a member of the house of Burgeses and a colonizer.

They have found that the origin of the name Menefee is not known definitely but may have been DeMineville (French). They have given each Menefee or other person a number following the name.

Though not necessarily descendents of John Menefee(1) and Mary (5), mention will be made of a few Menefeas whose names show up in Virginia records following George and preceding John(1)

Though the spelling of the name Menefee varies, ( a common occurrence ) we will in this genealogy use the most prevalent version, Menefee. We find the name spelled Minifie, Manefee, Menefye, Manaphee and Manafield.

Following George, we find a Henry Menefee testified in 1625 in Jamestown at the hearing on the release of Anthony West from indenture. No further reference is found of this Henry.

The record indicates that a William came in 1639, a Charles in 1641, a John Menefield was in New Kent Co. in 1704, another or the same Menefee was in King George Co. in 1721-3. A Samuel Menefee got into the record by having his property processioned (surveyed) in 1747 in Augusta Parish. That these Menefeas dropped from sight is an indication of the uncertainty of life in early Virginia. There was sickness and there were relatively few doctors.

George died in Jamestown in 1645. The next Menefee of record was John Menefield of New Kent Co. in 1704 mentioned above.

These Menefees were followed by 4 brothers who were born in the late 1600's or early 1700's all of which seems to lay a good claim that the Menefees were FFV if any one is interested. These 4 brothers were John d.1765, Jonas d.1783, William d.1797 and Gerrard d.1811

Before going on to the John Menefee story, a little Menefee-Virginia back ground might be of interest where it involved Menefees, for instance from William & Mary Quarterly 2 Vol. p.3, we find.

George Ludlow obtained a patent July 26,1646 (the year following George Menefee's death) for 1452 acres lyeing\*in York Co.( in which York town is located). Begining at the mouth of Wormley's Creek and from thence running up the river 555 poles unto certain marked trees etc., 600 acres and 750 acres called "York Plantation" purchased from George Menifee,Esq. unto whom the same was mortgaged by Sir.John Harvey.

Again from William & Mary Quarterly 4 Vol.p.154. There are certain persons who believe the Byrd family had a Crown Grant title to land (Buckland) along the James River where George lived, but Colonel Byrd bought 200 acres of Mr.James Mingo which was at one time part of the estate of George Menefee of Buckland adjoining. Comment by the Compiler:- George undoubtedly had the Crown Crant to this land by reason of his importation of colonists. A large brick mansion on this James River property, once owned by the Crane family of Chicago still stands, and on part of the property there is an old cemetery with one or two Byrd grave markers,none for the Menefees, but it is highly probable that George was buried there. If not he was probably buried in a some what now abandoned Church-yard, a short distance down the river.

By way of introducing the Descendents of John Menefee(1) and Mary James(5) we will cite a few real estate transactions which took place in the 1700's containing names that will appear frequently in the body of the genealogy,such as the following:

Culpeper Co.,Va. Records  
Deed Book R, page 619,23 Nov.1793, Hay Battailie of Co. of Caroline, State of Va.to Henry Menefee(22) of Co. of Culpeper,80 acres of land. Witnesses: Joseph Strother, Anthony Hughes, William Yates, Thomas Hughes, Larkin Menefee. Compiler's note: Joseph Strother(24) could have been the husband of Ann Stuart(25), and they could have been the parents of Mary Wade Strother(27) wife of William Menefee(26). Anthony and Thomas Hughes may have been brothers of Elizabeth Hughes (29) wife of John Menefee(28). Larkin Menefee could have been the son of Jonas(2) and Elizabeth(2a) or of Gerrard(3) and Agnes(3a). See location of Hughes River at bottom of Rappahannock Co. map.

Deed Book U or V, page 414, 21 Oct.1799. John Strother of Culpeper Co.,Va. to Henry Menefee(son of John Menefee(1) of same place, a tract of land on north-west side of Pignut Ridge --- containing  
\* using spelling as in the record

93 acres west of Washington and Sperryville, Va. Compiler's note:- In 1799 Culpeper Co. took in what is now Rappahannock Co. The change took place in 1833. Pignut or Pikerall Ridge is still Pignut or Pikerall Ridge and can be seen a few miles west of Washington, Va. in the Blue Ridge mountains and Shenandoah National Park.

Deed Book D.D. p.42, April 1810. Hay Battaille and Ann his wife of Co. of Caroline, state of Va., to Henry Menefee of county of Culpeper on Firth River\* and Rush River, two tracts of land, first tract containing 1227 acres and the second containing 190 acres. Witnesses:- Byrd C. Willis, John Battaille, William G. Sears, Carter L. Stevenson, William A. Gregory, Garret Minor and John W. Green. Compiler's note: Rush River source is a mile or two west of Washington, Va. See Rappahannock Co. map

Deed or record of purchase between John Rogers and John Menefee Jr. (10), 17 Oct. 1765. Compiler's note: John Rogers may have been related to Henry Rogers, deceased husband of Elizabeth, sister to John Menefee (1). John Rogers of Fauquire Co., Va. for 26 pounds, 380 acres in the Fork of South Rush River. Note by Compiler: This John Jr. was undoubtedly the son of John Menefee (1) who died in the fall of 1765. John, Jr. was born in 1729, married Mildred Johnston (11). He was called Jr. while his father John (1) was living, but not John, Jr. when he sold land to John Atwood in 1793.

Herewith follows a few brief Spotsylvania Co. records beginning in 1721. After 1833, these Spotsylvania Records would be Rappahannock Co. records.

Deed Book D. page 182 1742-1751, May 1, 1750. Robert True of Spotsylvania sold property. Witnesses: Philip Vincent Vase, Robert Dudley, John Menefee.

Deed Book E. 1751-1765, p.195 March 2, 1754, Thomas Poole sold property in St. George Parish. Witnesses: Mathew Gayle, John Menefee, Philip Vincent Vase.

Deed Book G. 1766-1771, Feb. 5, 1762, p.253. Benjamin Grymes and Elizabeth, his wife sold property. Witnesses: Jos. Jones, Ben Gwinn, William Menefee. Compiler's note: These deeds and records illustrate the complexity of attempting to unravel contractual relations in the 1700's from what remains of the records in county court and Parish houses.

From abstracts of County Court Minute Book of Culpeper Co., Va., 1763-4, page 323, 9th of May 1763, a Grand Jury included John Manifee and Jonas Menefee et al. This John Manifee is undoubtedly John Menefee (1) who died in 1765 (one of the 4 brothers). F.W. McIntosh, one of the compilers of this genealogy says, "I doubt if he (John Menefee (1) ever moved from his original Spotsylvania Co. location". Orange Co. was formed from Spotsylvania Co. in 1734. Culpeper Co. where he died was formed from Orange Co. in 1748 and Rappahannock Co. was

\* Firth River became Covington River (David Jackson Miller)

formed from Culpeper in 1833. These alterations of Spotsylvania Co. produced Rappahannock Co.

We have been asked by Menefees touring Va. if the property owned by the early Menefees could be located now in 1960-70.

We don't know just where the John Menefee (1) homestead was, but there is fairly good evidence that it was near Sperryville, on or near the Thornton River, nor do we know the exact location of the William and Milly property, nor that of Jonas and Gerrard. But by studying the deeds and records of land transactions, we can say that at least 3 of the 4 brothers, John, Jonas and Gerrard lived in the immediate vicinity of Little Washington, Rediviva and Sperryville in what is now Rappahannock Co., Va., but which at an earlier time was included in Spotsylvania Co.

Using Little Washington (see Rappahannock Map in page vi.) as a base and looking almost due south-west to Smedlie which is on route 622 about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles west and a bit north of Rediviva, one is looking over acreage once owned by Gentleman Harry or Henry, son of John Menefee (1) and Mary James (5)

Covington Creek passes through Smedlie where there was a store and at one time a post office and a few yards westerly is the remains of the tailrace of Battaille's mill.

David Jackson Miller(859) now deceased, says,"The circle I have made on the Rappahannock Co. map is the site of my father's farm and a Menefee grave yard. The land was once owned by my great uncle Gideon Brown(230) whose mother was Cassandra Menefee(70), a sister to Alexander French Menefee(76) and his brother Johnston(87). I have every reason to believe that this land once belonged to Gentleman Harry or Henry(22). Long before the Civil War as I understand it, he owned lots of slaves. There are two grave yards on this farm where slaves are buried."

"My father told me years ago that many of the old Menefees were buried in this grave yard where Alexander French Menefee's(76) grave stone is still standing." Note:- F.N.Menefee, the compiler took a picture of David Jackson Miller(859) at the grave of Alexander French Menefee with Pikerall Ridge and Pignut Mountain in the back-round..?

Near the source of Thornton River which passes through Sperryville on road 612, there is a stone house to the right or north side of the river that once belonged to Alexander French Menefee. Fig. 3.

Piedmont, once the home of Henry Lloyd Menefee(852) and Robert Lynn Menefee(340), is a beautiful home site now owned by a New-York business man named N.K.Tholan(341a). It may be seen by going south from Sperryville 0.7 of a mile on route 522 to road 231 on the right take route 231 for 3.4 miles to just across Hazel River, then turn right again into the property of N.K.Tholan(341a) once the home of Robert Lynn Menefee(340)

Almost due west of Gentleman Harry's and up into what is now Shenandoah National Park is what was the domain of Mountain Harry, son of Jonas.

These two Harrys (Henrys) were cousins, practically of the same age, having been born in the 1750's. They both served in the Revolutionary War, and though we have found no government grants, it is highly probable that these cousins received grants of land for their Revolutionary service.

We think Gentleman Harry was the son of John(1) and that Mountain Harry was the son of Jonas(2) and that Gerrard Menefee was a brother of John(1) and Jonas(2).

Alexander  
French  
Menefee  
Home

Hazel River  
and mtn. o  
Buckner and  
old Menefee  
home, 3 mi. south  
of Sperryville on  
Route 231 or 608,  
now owned by  
N.K. Tholan

RAPPAHANNOCK CO. MAP

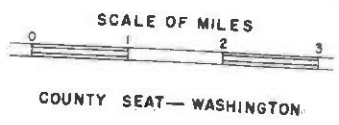




Fig.1

David Jackson Miller (859) in cemetery near Smedley with graves of Alexander French (76), Johnston(87), and Cassandra Menefee(70) in back ground



Fig.2

Hay Battaile Mill tail race, Covington River (possibly Firth River at an earlier date) from David Jackson Miller (859) farm. David Jackson Miller standing in tail race.



Fig.3

Alexander French Menefee (76)  
home at top of "holler", Thorn-  
ton River.



Fig.4

Piedmont, Robert Lynn  
Menefee(340) and Fan-  
nie Helen Miller(341)  
home remodelled on ex-  
terior. Now owned by  
N.K.Tholan. Robert  
Lynn died here at age  
32.

## How To Use This Book

Each person in this genealogy is given a number. In the index there are given two alphabetical lists, one for Menefee family names starting from page 93 and the other for non-Menefee family names starting from page 99. Knowing the name of the person, you can find his number in these lists. It is then easy to find him in the main genealogy or in appendix as the numbers are arranged in sequence. Main genealogy has the numbers from 1 to 1520 and the appendix from 1530 to 1760.

There are some persons whose last names are not known to the compiler. Their numbers can be found in page 116 with their first name.

The number over the last letter in a name gives one the generation from John<sup>1</sup>.

## G E N E A L O G Y

of the

JOHN MENEFEE and

MARY JAMES FAMILY

in

AMERICA

or

THE DESCENDENTS

of

JOHN MENEFEE

who died in September or October 1765

in Culpeper Co. Va.

1 JOHN MENEFEE<sup>1</sup>(1), was one of four brothers whose activities were largely confined to the Rappahannock River Valley on the eastern slope of the Blue Ridge mountains. The four brothers and their wives were:

John (1) & wife Mary James (5)  
 2,2a Jonas (2) & wife possibly Elizabeth Chew (2a)  
 3,3a Gerrard (3) & wife possibly Agness(Sutherland) (3a)  
 4,4a William (4) & wife probably Mildred(Gaines) (4a)

5 John's wife was Mary James(5), daughter of John James(6)  
 6,7 who died after 1726. Mary's mother was Alice James(7) who  
 8,9 married Ambrose Grayson(8) about 1727 and James Stevens(9) in  
 1744.

We do not know the date of Mary's(5) death, but she most likely predeceased John(1) for while John(1) left a well written will except for spelling, Mary's(5) name was not mentioned.

JOHN MENEFEE'S WILL. We don't know whether he wrote it personally or whether he dictated it. From notes prepared by an attorney, it appeared to be signed by him. It follows herewith:

In the name of God Amen. I John Menefee of the Pearrish of Brumfield, County of Culpeper, and Colony of Virga. being sick but sound and parfit mamary, thanks be to God for the

same and calling to mind the uncertainty of this transitory life do make and Ordain this my last Will and Testam. in manner and form as following, first I recomend my sole onto the hands of Almighty God hopeing through the mercy of my blased savour Jesus Christ to have joyful Resurrection at the last day and as for tuching my worldly Estate which it hath pleased God to bestow unto me contrary to my Dissarts, I give and bequath in manner and form following, I recommand my Body to the Earth to be buried in soch like manner as my Executors hereafter named shall think fit. I promise first and decier (desire) that all my just dabts be first paid in convenient time after my burial. Item, its my will and decire that my oldist son John Menefee shall be Executor and to have the whole estate in his hands until the following childrean all come to age as the law deracts or married, part there of to saport the youngest children until my youngest son Hanry Menefee comes to the age of twenty one years. Except some part of the moveable Estate that I shall give to my daughters hereafter mentioned, I give and bequeath to my son John Menefee and my son Hanry Menefee the following six negroes Petter, Fanny, Cate, Hager, Georgeman and Betty and thare increase to be Ecklly divided between the said John Menefee and Hanry Menefee when he arrives at the age of twenty one years also all the household goods and chatels, stocks of all kinds to be equely divided between the said two brothers before mentioned that shall be left after bringing up the young children and giving my son Hanry Menefee sofiscent scueling as the executers hareafter named shall think fit after the p(?) Hanry shall get his scueling the said Executors is to have him put to some Trade most sutable for the contry. I also give and bequeath to my son Hanry Menefee the track of land I now live on in Culpeper containing two hundred acres more or las after he arives to the age of twenty one years. I give and bequeath to my daughter Pattey Menefee one negro girl named Sarah and one small Gilted trunk at the day of marredg. or when she arives to the age of Eighteen yares. I also deicr (desire) that if my daughter Pattey should mary that she may tak her sister Molly and keep her till she the said Molley comes to the eighteen yares if my oldest daughter Pattey should dye without an heir her negro named Sarah is to be give un to her sister Nansey- I give and bequath to my daughter Nansey Menefee one Negro girl named Lucey and one small gilted Trunk at the day of marredg or when she the said Nansey comes to the age of eighteen yares. I also desire that if my daughter Nansey should marry that she may take her sister Basheba Menefee and keep her till she comes to the age of eighteen yares if my daughter Nansy should dye without an heir her negro girl named Lucy is to be given to her sister Pattey Menefee. I give and bequath to my daughter Molly Menefee one Negro girl named Judy when she comes to the age of Eighteen yares or marryd but if my daughter Molly should dye without an heir then her negro girl named Judy is to be given to her sister Basheba Menefee. I give and bequath to my daughter Basheba Menefee one negro girl named Battey when she comes to the age of Eighteen yares or married but if my daughter Basheba should dye without an heir then her negro girl named Battey is to be given to her sister Molley Menefee.

I constetute apoint and Ordain my son John Menefee (10) and my brother Jonas Menefee (2) to be my executers of this last will and

testament. In witness here of I do hereunto set my hand and seal this 24th day of August 1765,

John Menefee (1)

Witnessess Present

9a Chl. Smith (9a)

9b William Mallory (9b)

Geard his Menefee Mark (3)  
mark

At a Court const. and held for the County of Culpeper on Friday the 18th day of October 1765. This last will and Testament of John Menefee(1) Dec<sup>d</sup> was exhibited to the court by John Menefee(10) and Jonas Menefee(2) the Exors. therein named and was proved by the oath of William Mallory(9b) and Gerard Menefee(3) two of the witnesses thereto who also made oath that they saw Charles Smith(9a) the other witness subscribe the same and ordered it to be recorded and on the motion of the said Executors certificate is granted them for obtaining a probat there of in due form they having sworn to the same and given Bond and security as the law directs.

Exm'd

Teste

Roger Dixon Clk.

From this will, and John's(10) appraisal, it appears that he was not a formally educated man, but he accumulated a competent estate left to two boys and four girls. Undoubtedly his wife predeceased him.

John Menefee(10) and Henry(22) sons of John(1) remained in Culpeper County. It is easier to follow the activites of the male members of such a pioneer family than to trace the females. This is unfortunate, for statistically there are as many girls as there are boys and yet the the geneological record of the girls grows dimmer with time because of the change of name upon marriage. To some extent this is offset by care which the women take of the family bible, and the intense interest some of them take in Genealogy.

The girls in this family were born in the late 1740's or early 1750's, probably married in the 1760's at which time county records of marriages were non-existent in Culpeper. Those marriages we have of that period, are found only in family bibles, which, in all to many cases, were lost by the oncoming generations when they started pioneering westward.

9c A John Menefield (9c)(without doubt Menefee) bought land in New Kent County in 1704. New Kent County was formed in 1654 from York and part from James City, in which Jamestown was located. It is just north of Charles City and James City. It is south of Spotsylvania and King George Counties. This John Menefield was undoubtedly a

John Menefee, possibly John Menefee(1). If he was 21 years old or older he was born in 1683 or earlier, and could have been the father of John(1) of Spotsylvania county who later shows up in Culpeper county and died in 1765 leaving 6 children and a well written will.

There were law suits against a John Menefee in King George county November and December 1,1721, April 5 and May 6,1723,all were dismissed.

About 1740 a John Menefee of King George County was allowed pay for 9 miles of travel. Then on March 1,1742 we find John Menefee a signer of a deed in Spotsylvania County on December 4,1744. John Menefee(1) and his wife Mary James(5) were at St.George, Spotsylvania County.

Spotsylvania county records Vol.1 p.56 (years 1721-1806) state that a John Menefee probably(1),acted as bondsman for his sister Martha Flowers(9d) admx., Danial Flowers(9e)dec'd.1 March 1742; and for his sister Elizabeth Rogers(9f) admx., Henry Rogers(9g) dec'd 3 Nov.1747.

9d  
9e  
9f  
9g

John Menefee(1) who lived in Spotsylvania County was at the time an iron founder. We do not know just where, but he bought land in Orange County in 1748. Later that year,1748-9,Culpeper County was formed from a part of Orange county and the land purchased by John Menefee(1) was in that portion of Orange county that became Culpeper county. It seems reasonable to say, John Menefee(1) and his wife Mary James(5) moved to Culpeper County from Spotsylvania county in 1748-9 or that they lived in that portion of Spotsylvania county which became Culpeper county.

He died in September or October 1765, If he and John Menefield(9c) were the same person he lived to be 83 years old. His wife Mary(5) must have predeceased him, for, his well written will (except for spelling) does not mention her.

According to Orange County Deed Book 11 page 141, recorded by John Nicholas(9h), Clerk of the court, a John Lacy(9i), (March 23,1748, county of Orange) Planter, sold land to John Menefee(1), county of Spotsylvania, Iron Founder, for 5 shillings (later increased to 5 pounds), 200 acres lying in the greatfork of the Rappahannock River in the county of Orange (later Rappahannock) being part of a tract of 400 acres granted to John Lacy(9i) by patent, 30th day Jan.1748-49, adjoining Francis Thornton(9j). Since in 1748 Orange County included Culpeper and Rappahannock counties and since the land adjoined that of Francis Thornton (9j) it must have been in Francis Thornton Valley near Sperryville. The Thornton River runs through Sperryville.

9h  
9i  
9j

This 200 acres must have been in part atleast of the 200 acres that John(1) bequeathed to his son Henry(Henry) Menefee(22) who became a Revolutionary War Veteran and husband of Mary Roberts

We have no proof that the four brothers John Menefee(1), Jonas Menefee(2), Gerrard Menefee(3) & William Menefee(4) had sisters Martha(9d) and Elizabeth(9f), but record shows that they were in Spotsylvania County in 1742 and 1747 and that John(1) acted as bondsman for both of them when they were appointed admx. for Daniel Flowers(9e) and Henry Rogers(9g), presumably their deceased husbands.

9k Samuel(9k) was an adult in 1747. He owned property adjacent to  
 9l Thomas Harrison(9l), probably in what is now Rockingham County, Va.  
 The boundry between his property and that of Thomas Harrison(9l)  
 9m was "proccessioned" (surveyed) on March 8, 1747; this was two  
 years before Gerrard(3) bought land from Lord Fair Fax(9m) in  
 1749. If a generation older than the four brothers John(1),  
 Jonas(2), Gerrard(3) & William(4), he could have been their father;  
 if about same age he could have been a brother or a cousin.

There are many Samuels among the Menefees in the U.S. but none of the known Menefees in the country claim this Samuel(9k) as an ancestor. The property above mentioned was in old Augusta, Parish.

Children of John Menefee(1) and Mary James(5)

- 10 i. John Menefee<sup>2</sup>(10), b. 1738-9; d. 1822; m. Mildred Johnston(11)  
 11  
 12 ii. Patty (Martha) Menefee<sup>2</sup>(12), b. early 1758, Spotsylvania, Va.;  
 13 d. 1852; m. John Jackson Hurst(13) in 1791, in Culpeper  
 Co., Va.
- 14 iii. Nancy Menefee<sup>2</sup>(14), b. in 1750's; m. either Henry Baker(15)  
 15 or Joseph Strother(16)\*\*\*  
 16
- 17 iv. Bathsheba Menefee<sup>2</sup>(17), b. in 1750's; m. John Cowan(18)  
 18 30 June 1796
- 19 v. Molly or Mary Menefee<sup>2</sup>(19), b. in 1750's; m. --- Browning  
 20 (20) or (21)  
 21
- 22 vi. Henry Menefee<sup>2</sup>(22), b. 21 Oct. 1756; m. Mary Roberts(23)  
 23 13 Feb. 1786. He served in Rev. War. Mary(23) was b. 1761;  
 d. 22 Sept. 1840. We believe this Henry was known as  
 Gentleman Henry, his cousin being Mountain Henry.

-----  
 24 \*\*\* A Joseph Strother, possibly(16) (?) the son of Joseph Strother(24)  
 25 and Ann Stuart(25) had a wife Nancy, who could have been dau.(14)  
 of John(1) and Mary James(5). A Joseph Strother in Jefferson  
 County, Ky. named Menefee children as his heirs. The Strothers  
 and Menefees inter married and county records are not clear. The  
 children may have been nieces or nephews. This lends credence  
 to the possibility that his wife was Nancy Menefee(14), a  
 daughter of John Menefee(1) and Mary James(5)

**JOHN MENEFFEE<sup>2</sup>(10)**, born 1738-9, was a son of John Menefee(1) and Mary James(5). His wife was Mildred Johnston(11). John(10) died 2 June 1822. Mildred(11) died 1832. She was dau. of William Johnston(25a), born abt. 1696 in Scotland, came to America about 1750, his wife was Jane(25b). "Genealogy & History", Feb. 15 1944 says Mildred(11) married a Manyfee. John Menefee(10) was executor of his father's estate along with Jonas(2), his father's brother and with Gerrard(3), also his father's brother as witness to John's(1) will. John(1) died in 1765, his will is on pages 1 to 3.

Children:

- 26 i. Col. William Menefee<sup>3</sup>(26), b. 22 Dec. 1762 in Va.; m. Mary  
27 Wade Strother(27) 14 Dec. 1790. He died in Dec. 22, 1841.
- 28 ii. John Menefee<sup>3</sup>(28), b. abt. 1764 in Va.; m. Elizabeth  
29 Hughes(29) 20 Dec. 1795; d. 10 Sept. 1829
- 30 iii. Barbara Menefee<sup>3</sup>(30), b. abt. 1765 in Va.; m. Johnathan  
31 Ingram(31) abt. 1785. He was son of Samuel Ingram Jr. and Anne----; b. 1740; d. 1799-1801. Anne m. abt. 1760, died after 1801
- 32 iv. Robert Menefee<sup>3</sup>(32), b. 1769 or 1780; m. Polly Wagner(33)  
33 15 April 1806
- 34 v. James Menefee<sup>3</sup>(34), b. 1 Dec. 1770 in Va.; m. Tabitha  
35 Roberts(35) who was born 8 July 1770. James died 22 Jan. 1838, probably in Mo.
- 36 vi. Polly Menefee<sup>3</sup>(36), b. abt. 1773; m. Charles Shackelford(37)  
37 in 1798. They lived in Flint Hill, Va. at one time.
- 38 vii. Lewis Menefee<sup>3</sup>(38), b. abt. 1777; m. Millie Thorn(39)  
39
- 40 viii. Jane Menefee<sup>3</sup>(40), b. 1777-80; m. Thomas Thatcher(41) in  
41 1797
- 42 ix. Charles Juit Menefee<sup>3</sup>(42), b. 6 Mar. 1782 in Va.; m. Mary  
43 Mattox(43). He died 27 Aug. 1856
- 44 x. Ann Menefee<sup>3</sup>(44), m. Calvin Carpenter (45), lived in Pettus  
45 County, Mo. before Civil war. It is possible that this Ann was dau. of Robert Menefee (32) instead of his sister.

**MARTHA PATTY MENEFFEE<sup>2</sup>(12)**, born 1758, Culpeper County, Va.; married to John Jackson Hurst(13) 5 Apr. 1791. She died in 1852 at Hursttown, Indiana near Corydon; buried in Hursttown cemetery. She was dau. of John Menefee(1) and Mary James(5). John Jackson Hurst(13) was born 1763, Shennendoah Co., Va.; died 24 Dec. 1840 Hursttown, Indiana. He was son of John Hurst(46) and Lydia Smith(47) who died in Va. 1786. Then John Hurst(46) m. Mary Linsey(48)

John Jackson Hurst(13) and Martha (Patty) Menefee Hurst(12) went to Crab Orchard, Ky. in 1797 for two years thence to Washington Co., Ky. and in 1806 they crossed the Ohio River to Harrison Co., Indiana.

Children:

- 49 i. William Hurst<sup>3</sup>(49), b. 26 Apr. 1792 Culpeper Co., Va.; m.  
50 Nancy Dyer(50) in 1816. She was b. 10 Mar. 1797. William  
died in 1869. Nancy died 13 May 1866.
- 51 ii. Bathsheba Hurst<sup>3</sup>(51), b. 1794 Culpeper Co., Va.; m. James  
52 Hubbard(52) in 1816 in Indiana. Child: Micheal Hubbard(52a)  
52a
- 53 iii. Mary A. Hurst<sup>3</sup>(53), b. 1796, Culpeper Co., Va.; m. Sam  
54 McCloud(54) in 1816 (?); d. in 1838. They were burried in  
Loar Cemetery, Harrison Co., Indiana

Child:

- 54a Martin McCloud<sup>4</sup>(54a)
- 55 iv. Sarah Hurst<sup>3</sup>(55), b. 1798 Washington, Ky.; m. Lewis Kepley  
56 (56) in 1825; d. in 1891

Children:

- 56a 1) Joan Kepley<sup>4</sup>(56a), b. 1826, d. 1888
- 56b 2) Perlina Kepley<sup>4</sup>(56b), b. 1828, d. 1890
- 56c 3) Rinard Kepley<sup>4</sup>(56c), b. 1829, d. 1850
- 56d 4) Martha Kepley<sup>4</sup>(56d), b. 1830, d. 1859; m. Elijah  
56e Dome(56e) in 1857 killed in Civil War
- 56f 5) Dennis Kepley<sup>4</sup>(56f)
- 56g 6) Emily Kepley<sup>4</sup>(56g), b. 1834; m. Charles Stevens(56h)  
56h in 1853
- 56i 7) Melroy Kepley<sup>4</sup>(56i), b. 1837, d. 1867; m. Mary Martin  
56j (56j) in 1865
- 56k 8) John H. Kepley<sup>4</sup>(56k), b. 1838; m. (1) Sarah Gardener  
56l (56l) in 1860, (2) Ann M. Lindsey(56m) in 1875, (3)  
56m Sarah M. Thomas(56n) in 1889. John H. Kepley served in  
56n Civil War.
- 56o 9) Newel Kepley<sup>4</sup>(56o), b. 1841, d. 1865
- 57 v. John Jackson Hurst<sup>3</sup>(57), Jr., b. Oct. 1800 in Washington,  
58 Ky.; m. Lydia Deweese(58) in 1825 in Indiana; d. in 1889

in Texas. Lydia died in 1870's.

- 59 vi. Nimrod Hurst<sup>3</sup>(59), b. 1802 Washington, Ky.; m. Mary  
60 Pennington(60) in 1825; d. 1864
- 61 vii. Jonas Hurst<sup>3</sup>(61), b. 1805 in Indiana
- 62 viii. a child(62), died in infancy
- 63 ix. Johnathan Hurst<sup>3</sup>(63), b. 1808, Indiana.
- 64 x. a child(64), died in infancy
- 65 xi. Martha Hurst<sup>3</sup>(65), b. 1811 Harrison Co., Indiana.; married  
66 Raynard Kepley(66), 1833 in Indiana; d.1906. See appendix  
(1745)

66a NANCEY MENEFE<sup>2</sup> (14), born in 1750's, dau. of John Menefee(1) and Mary James(5); married Joseph Strother(16) or Henry Baker(15), a witness to Jonas Will who died in 1783 or possibly Benjamin Long(66a), the marriage to Benjamin Long would have meant she was in her 40's when she married him. We favor Joseph Strother (16) son of Joseph Strother(24) and Ann Stuart(25)

BATHSHEBA MENEFE<sup>2</sup> (17), born in 1750's, a sister of Patty, Nancy and Molly; married 30 June 1796. She was dau. of John Menefee(1) and Mary James(5). She married John Cowan(18)

67 MOLLY OR MARY MENEFE<sup>2</sup> (19), born about 1751, Sperryville, Va.; dau. of John Menefee(1) and Mary James(5). She married ----- Browning (20) or possibly Joseph Bryan (67) a witness to the will of Jonas, a brother of John(1)

68 HENRY MENEFE<sup>2</sup> (22), born 21 Oct. 1756 Culpeper Co., Va.; son  
69 and 6th child of John Menefee(1) and Mary James(5). He married Mary Roberts(23), 13 Feb. 1786. She was born in 1761; died 22 Sept. 1840. She was daughter of Col. William Roberts(68) and Jane Johnston (69). She was sister to Tabitha Roberts(35) wife of James Menefee(34)

Children:

- 70 i. Cassandra J. Menefee<sup>3</sup>(70), b. about 1788 Culpeper Co., Va.  
71 m. James T. Brown(71), 23 Dec. 1806
- 72 ii. John Menefee<sup>3</sup>(72), b. 4 Oct. 1792 Culpeper Co., Va.; married  
73 Ann Taylor Pendleton(73) 11 Jan. 1816. He d. 2 Feb. 1847
- 74 iii. Henry Roberts Menefee<sup>3</sup>(74), b. 29 Mar. 1794; m. Susan  
75 Slaughter(75), 12 Sept. 1822; d. May 1861

- 76 iv. Alexander French Menefee<sup>3</sup>(76), b. abt. 1806; m.(1) Virginia  
 77 Mary Browning(77) abt. 1842; m.(2) Lucy Heaton(78) 23 Nov.  
 78 1866; d. in 1886
- 79 v. Arthur M.Menefee<sup>3</sup>(79), b. in 1796; <sup>or 16 Dec. 1801</sup> m. Mildred Johnston  
 Menefee(145), dau. of James Menefee (34) and Tabitha  
 Roberts(35); d. in 1857-8
- 81 vi. Caroline Menefee<sup>3</sup>(81), b. 1799; m. (1) Willis Browning  
 82 (82) 11 Sept. 1817; Willis was the son of Charles Browning  
 82a (82a) and Willis Wade Strother(82b); m. (2) not known  
 82b
- Children by 1st marriage:
- 83 1) Charles H. Browning<sup>4</sup> (83), b. in 1827
- 84 2) Cassandra Browning<sup>4</sup> (84), b. in 1829
- 85 vii. Delia Menefee<sup>3</sup>(85), m. George Smith(86)  
 86
- 87 viii. William Johnston Menefee<sup>3</sup>(87), b. 1811; d. 1863; not  
 married

The cemetery where Cassandra (70) and her brothers Alexander French Menefee (76) and William Johnston Menefee (87) are buried is private, but one can enter. The grave stones are still standing. The cemetery is on Road 612 and near the source of the Thornton Creek. Road 612 runs westerly toward the Blue Ridge from Route 522 between Washington & Sperryville, Va. Further westward and near the source of the Thornton is a stone house facing mostly south, where Alexander French Menefee (76) and his 2nd wife Lucy Heaton (78) lived. Pignut Mountain is easily visible a couple of miles westerly up the slope.

- 88 **WILLIAM MENEFE<sup>3</sup>** (26), son of John Menefee(10) and Mildred Johnston(11); born in 22 Dec. 1762 in Virginia; died 22 Dec. 1841. Married Mary Wade Strother(27) 14 Dec. 1790. She was born 20 April 1771, dau. of Joseph Strother(16) and Ann Stuart(25).  
 Or he might have married Lucy Strother(88). The record is not clear but there is a possibility that Lucy Strother(88) was 1st wife of William(26). Joseph Strother(16) who died in 1814 was the  
 89 son of Captain John Dabney Strother(89) year 1721-1795 and wife  
 89a Mary Willis Wade(89a) of Culpeper Co., Va.

Children of William (26) and Mary Wade Strother (27) were:

- 90 i. Ann Stuart Menefee<sup>4</sup> (90), b. 19 Sept. 1791 in Culpeper Co.,  
 91 Va. She married Lt. Thompson Ashby (91) on Oct. 20, 1808.  
 Ashby was born 31 Mar. 1785 in Fauquier Co., Va.
- 92 ii. Mildred Johnston Menefee<sup>4</sup> (92), born 5 Nov. 1792; died 27  
 Dec. 1792

10

- 93 iii. Mildred Johnston Menefee<sup>4</sup> (93), b. May 1794; m. Dr. Gabriel  
94 Tutt (94) 31 March 1812. Mildred died Jan. 21, 1816
- 95 iv. Benjamin Strother Menefee<sup>4</sup> (95), b. 12 Oct. 1797 Culpeper Co.,  
96 Va.; m. Elizabeth Gaines McCraw (96) 13 Oct. 1834. He died  
15 Dec. 1882
- 97 v. Sarah (Sallie) Strother Menefee<sup>4</sup> (97), b. 18 Dec. 1795

William Menefee (26) may have been married twice, his first wife being Lucy Strother (88), if so their children were:

- 98 i. Elizabeth Menefee<sup>4</sup> (98), m. Robert Hughes (99) 1794  
99
- 100 ii. Nancy Menefee<sup>4</sup> (100), m. Edward Price (101) 1798  
101
- 102 iii. Mildred Menefee<sup>4</sup> (102), m. Wyatt P. Tuley (103) in 1805  
103
- 104 iv. Margaret Menefee<sup>4</sup> (104), m. William Ward (105) in 1816  
105
- 106 v. Louisa Menefee<sup>4</sup> (106), m. William Sebastian (107) in 1804  
107

JOHN MENEFEE<sup>3</sup> (28), son of John Menefee (10) and Mildred Johnston (11); born 1764-1770, married Elizabeth Hughes (29) 20 Dec. 1795; died 10 Sept. 1829

Child:

- 108 Mildred J. Menefee<sup>4</sup> (108), m. Warner Yates (109)  
109
- 110 Child: Jane E. Yates (110)

BARBARA MENEFEE<sup>3</sup> (30), dau. of John Menefee (10) and Mildred Johnston (11); married Johnathan Ingram (31) abt. 1785. He was  
110a born about 1765, son of Samuel Ingram Jr. (110a) born 1740, died  
110b 1799-1801. Anne (110b), his wife died after 1801 and was married  
abt. 1760

Children:

- 111 i. Jarett Ingram<sup>4</sup> (111), b. 1787; m. Nancy Hudson (112) in 1807.  
112 She was born 1790, d. 1874. Jarett (111) d. 1851
- 113 ii. Rhoda Ingram<sup>4</sup> (113), settled in Indiana
- 114 iii. Jonas Ingram<sup>4</sup> (114)
- 115 iv. Samuel Ingram<sup>4</sup> (115)
- 116 v. James Ingram<sup>4</sup> (116), settled in Illinois

- 117 vi. Anna Ingram<sup>4</sup> (117)  
 118 vii. Polly Ingram<sup>4</sup> (118), settled in Illinois  
 119 viii. Barsheba Ingram<sup>4</sup> (119)

ROBERT MENEFEE<sup>3</sup> (32), son of John menefee(10) and Mildred Johnston(11), born about 1780 in Culpeper Co., Va. He married Polly Wagner(33) in 1806

Possible children by Polly Wagner (33) :

- 120 a) Robert Wagner Menefee<sup>4</sup> (120), b. 22 June 1815 in Kentucky  
 121 or Virginia; was married 3 times. His wives were:(1) Sarah  
 122 E.Lamb (121), m. 22 June 1838. (2) Minerva Jane Collins  
 123 (122), m. 14 Jan. 1844. (3) Virginia Ann Flournoy Williams  
 (123), b. 24 Feb. 1825, m. 16 Nov. 1847, d. 26 Feb. 1894.  
 Robert Wagner Menefee(120) died 17 Dec. 1878.

He migrated to Macon Co., Mo. and died in Miami, Mo. 17 Dec. 1878. The maiden name of Robert Wagner Menefee's 3rd wife was Virginia Ann Flournoy, but when she married Robert, she was the widow of Howard Williams.

John Menefee (10) and Mildred (11), his wife sold to James Attwood, 107 acres in Culpeper Co., Va. 14 June 1793. Witness Robert Menefee (32) (Deed Book R, Culpeper Co., Va. p. 314)

Children of Robert Wagner Menefee(120) and Virginia Ann Flournoy Williams(123):-

- 124 i. Augustus Menefee<sup>5</sup>(124), b. 14 Aug. 1848; d. 15 Jan. 1849  
 125 ii. William H. Menefee<sup>5</sup>(125), b. 3 June 1850; d. 22 Aug. 1851  
 126 iii. Amelia I. Menefee<sup>5</sup>(126), b. 11 May 1852; d. 12 Nov. 1905. She married Flournoy Snelling (127), a cousin  
 127 of her, 28 Dec. 1871. Amelia (126) lived in Winchester, Mass.

Children:

- 128 1) Ida Snelling<sup>6</sup> (128), b. 31 Dec. 1872  
 129 2) Mattie Bell Snelling<sup>6</sup> (129), b. 19 July 1874; d. 7 Dec. 1886  
 130 3) John Snelling<sup>6</sup> (130), lived in St. Louis, Mo.

12

- 131 4) Robert Flourney Snelling<sup>6</sup> (131), b. 28 Aug. 1891
- 132 iv. Rev. Flourney Menefee<sup>5</sup> (132), b. 1 Jan. 1854 in Linn Co.,  
133 Mo., married Jean Gould(133) 28 May 1885. He was  
President of Washington College, Washington D.C. in  
1921; d. 18 Aug. 1927
- 134 v. Walter Robert Menefee<sup>5</sup> (134), b. 19 July 1860 in Linn Co.,  
135 Mo.; d. 29 Sept. 1934; m. Bettie Gillilan(135)
- 136 vi. John E. Menefee<sup>5</sup> (136), b. 28 June 1856; d. 4 Jan. 1858
- 137 vii. Rev. Richard Snelling Menefee<sup>5</sup> (137), b. 14 Apr. 1858;  
138 m. Anna Cheatham(138); d. 11 May 1928; lived in  
Washington D.C. m. 20 Mar. 1884
- 139 viii. Roberta Lee Menefee<sup>5</sup> (139), b. 12 Apr. 1863; m. Robert  
140 Piper(140). She lived in Clinton, Mo. in 1922; d. 6 Jan.  
1946
- 141 ix. Adolphus Menefee<sup>5</sup> (141), b. 29 Sept. 1846; d. 1847
- 142 x. John Menefee<sup>5</sup> (142), b. 5 May 1842; d. Dec. 1857
- 142a xi. Cornelius Menefee<sup>5</sup> (142a), b. abt. 1845
- 142b b) James Menefee<sup>4</sup> (142b), b. about 1808, m. Elizabeth----(142c)  
142c b. about 1823 in Ky. Lived in Todd Co. Ky. 1840-1850
- 142d c) A son (142d), b. 1800-1810
- 142e d) A son (142e), b. 1800-1810
- 142f e) A dau. (142f), b. 1810-1815, could be Ann Menefee, married  
18 Mar.---- to Calvin Carpenter
- 142g f) A son (142g), b. abt. 1815-1820
- 142h g) A son (142h), b. abt. 1820-1825
- 142i h) A son (142i), b. abt. 1825-1830
- 142j i) A son (142j), b. abt. 1825-1830

143 JAMES MENEFEE<sup>3</sup> (34), son of John Menefee(10) and Mildred  
144 Johnston (11), born 1 Dec. 1770 in Culpeper Co., Va., Died 22  
Jan. 1838; married Tabitha Roberts (35) abt. 1794 born 8 July  
1770, died 27 July 1845. She was the daughter of Col. William  
Roberts (143) and Jane Johnston (144), a sister to Mildred  
Johnston (11)

Children:

- 145 i. Mildred Johnston Menefee<sup>4</sup>(145), b. 30 Nov. 1792 in Va., d. in 1842 ; m. Arthur Menefee(79), a son of Henry Menefee (22) and Mary Roberts(23) about 1825. Arthur died 16 Nov. 1857 in Carson city Nevada.
- 146 ii. Lucy Roberts Menefee<sup>4</sup>(146), b. 24 Mar. 1794; d. as infant 19 June 1795
- 147 iii. John Jouett Menefee<sup>4</sup>(147), b. 11 Oct. 1795 in Culpeper Co., Va. His wife was Eloisa Burch (148), b. in Ohio or Connecticut. He died in Woodville, Mo. 1849. John Jouett and family migrated to Macon Co. from Va. about 1830
- 149 iv. Lucy Roberts Menefee<sup>4</sup>(149), b. 10 July 1799; m. first to  
150 Philip Eastham(150) in Va. and then to William H. Browning  
151 (151)
- 152 v. Alexander Menefee<sup>4</sup>(152), b. 26 Sept. 1800; d. 17 Dec. 1803
- 153 vi. Philip Snapp Menefee<sup>4</sup>(153), b. 8 Oct. 1803 in Va.; m. 23  
154 June 1829 to Catherine or Kath. Bowie Pendleton(154). He d. 9 Apr. 1876. Katherine d. 29 Aug. 1871
- 155 vii. James Albert Menefee<sup>4</sup>(155), b. L Feb. 1806 culpeper Co.,  
156 Va.; m. Sarah Elizabeth Amiss(156). He died 1890
- 157 viii. Jane Roberts Menefee<sup>4</sup>(157), b. 11 Mar. 1808; m. William  
158 R. Brown(158) Dec. 1839 in Marion Co., Mo.
- 159 ix. Frances Elizabeth Menefee<sup>4</sup>(159), b. 16 Sept. 1809, d. 15  
Sept. 1819
- 160 x. Ann Mary Menefee<sup>4</sup>(160), b. 13 Nov. 1812; d. 12 Mar. 1813

There is some confusion in the records of James Menefee(34) and Tabitha Roberts(35) family. One source says that James Menefee(34) was a captain in the war of 1812. Then an item in Tabby (Tabitha) Menefee's (35) will which was dated 17 May 1840 ( though she lived until 27 July 1845 ) left 1/6 of her estate to the children of John Jouett Menefee(147) who did not die until 1849. No explanation is given as to why the 1/6 of her estate was not left to her son John Jouett instead of to his children.

The inventory of James Menefee's (34) estate dated 3 May 1838 Rappahannock County, Virginia lists the following persons:

William J. (87)

161 Tabitha(161) possibly(35)

Philip S(napp) (153)

14

James Albert (155)

Henry Roberts (74)

162 Col. William (162), probably (26)

But we are sure that William J. Menefee(87) clerk of the court 1811-1863 Culpeper and Rappahannock Co§ and Henry R. Menefee(74) were sons of Henry Menefee(22) and Mary Roberts (23) and were cousins of James(34) and that only Philip Snapp Menefee(153) and James Albert Menefee(155) are mentioned in the will of Tabitha(35). Jame's inventory does not give the relationship of the persons mentioned. Tabitha numbered (161) in the inventory could be Jame's wife number(35) since she was still living in 1838. The last named person(162) could be William Menefee(26) since he is given the title Colonel in several places and he too was living in 1838.

**POLLY MENEFEE<sup>3</sup>** (36), sister to Lewis Menefee(38) born abt. 1773; married 2 Nov. 1798 to Capt. Charles Shackelford(37) who operated a tanyard at Flint Hill, Va. She was the daughter of John Menefee(10) and Mildred Johnston(11)

Children:

- 163 i. Louise Shackelford<sup>4</sup>(163)
- 164 ii. Maria Shackelford<sup>4</sup>(164)
- 165 iii. Elizabeth Shackelford<sup>4</sup>(165)
- 166 iv. Patsy Shackelford<sup>4</sup>(166)
- 167 v. Irene Shackelford<sup>4</sup>(167)
- 168 vi. Milly Shackelford<sup>4</sup>(168)
- 169 vii. Jane Shackelford<sup>4</sup>(169)

**LEWIS MENEFEE<sup>3</sup>** (38), born about 1780; son of John Menefee (10) and Mildred Johnston(11); married Millie Thorn(39) about 1885

Children:

- 170 i. William Menefee<sup>4</sup>(170), b. Culpeper Co., Va.; not married
- 171 ii. Absolem Menefee<sup>4</sup>(171), b. 1825 Culpeper Co., Va.; married  
172 Elizabeth Cordelia Adams(172) in 1848
- 173 iii. Joe Massie Menefee<sup>4</sup>(173), b. 1827; m. Adeline Adams(174)  
174

in 1849. Elizabeth Adams(172) and Adeline Adams(174) were sisters.

175 iv. John Alexander Menefee<sup>4</sup>(175), b. 7 April 1807; m. Sidney  
176 Garrett(176) who was born in 1820. John Alexander Menefee  
(175) died of cancer.

177 v. Katherine Menefee<sup>4</sup>(177), m. John B. Duke(178)  
178

Children:

179 1) John Duke<sup>5</sup>, Jr.(179), m. Mary Compton(180)  
180

181 2) Timothy Duke<sup>5</sup>(181), m. Amenda Thompson(182)  
182

183 3) Katherine Duke<sup>5</sup>(183); m. James Ramey(184)  
184

185 4) Lewis Duke<sup>5</sup>(185)

185a Either John Menefee(10) or Lewis Menefee(38) or Capt. Charles Shackelford(37) built or operated a tanyard at Flint Hill, Va. An old charge account book dated April 24, 1830 owned by Frank H. Cary (185a) now deceased, of Flint Hill shows that Lewis Menefee(38) bought and charged, tobacco, Whiskey, powder and shot from the Flint Hill store of the Jett & Reid.

JANE MENEFE<sup>3</sup> (40), born 1777-1780, sister to Lewis Menefee (38); dau. of John Menefee(10) and Mildred Johnston(11); m. Thomas Thatcher(41), 19 Dec. 1797. She died 18 Oct. 1849 or 1852, age 72 in Wharton Co., Texas at residence of son Thomas Thatcher, Jr. Resided in Culpeper Co., Va; Cincinnati, Ohio; Quincy, Ill. and Wharton, Texas. Thomas Thatcher(41) was a Carpenter.

Children:

186 i. Ann Thatcher<sup>4</sup>(186), b. 1 Oct. 1798

187 ii. Millie Thatcher<sup>4</sup>(187), b. 16 Jan. 1800

188 iii. Sommerville Thatcher<sup>4</sup>(188), b. 16 Jan. 1802 in Va.; m.  
189 Daniel Atkinson(189), 16 Jan. 1825 in Hamilton Co., Ohio.  
She d. 5 Feb. 1868

190 iv. Mary Thatcher<sup>4</sup>(190), b. 8 Jan. 1804

191 v. John Thatcher<sup>4</sup>(191), b. 16 Feb. 1806

192 vi. George W. Thatcher<sup>4</sup>(192), b. 8 Jan. 1808

193 vii. Catherine Thatcher<sup>4</sup>(193), b. 29 Dec. 1809 in Va.

- 16  
 194 viii. Thomas Thatcher<sup>4</sup>, Jr.(194), b. 20 Sept. 1811 in Va.  
 195 ix. Elizabeth Thatcher<sup>4</sup>(195), b. 20 July 1813  
 196 x. William Thatcher<sup>4</sup>(196), b. 11 June 1815  
 197 xi. Jane Thatcher<sup>4</sup>(197), b. 18 July 1817; d. 18 Oct. 1889  
 198 xii. Thornton Thatcher<sup>4</sup>(198), b. 17 Oct. 1819 in Ohio. His  
 is a prominent name at Sperryville, Va. The Thornton  
 River flows from the Blue Ridge eastward through  
 Sperryville.

CHARLES JUIT MENEFEE<sup>3</sup> (42), born 6 Mar. 1771, d. 27 Aug.  
 1856 Culpeper Co., Va.; son of John Menefee(10) and Mildred  
 Johnston(11); married Mary Mattox(43) born 4 Aug. 1802

Children:

- 199 i. Bennett Menefee<sup>4</sup>(199), b. 4 Mar. 1827 Front Royal; m.  
 200 Lucy Hannah Woods(200), b. 30 Nov. 1829, d. 21 Nov. 1890  
 200a in Mich.; a dau. of Reuban(200a) and Phoebe Woods(200b).  
 200b  
 201 ii. Elizabeth Catherine Menefee<sup>4</sup>(201), b. 30 Sept. 1829; m.  
 202 --- Brown(202); d. 24 Jan. 1911  
 203 iii. John Nottley Menefee<sup>4</sup>(203), b. 5 Aug. 1832; m. Hannah  
 204 Jane Sherriff(204); d. Aug. 1923  
 205 iv. Charles William Menefee<sup>4</sup>(205), b. 5 Aug. 1832; d. 10  
 July 1914. (205) & (203) are twins  
 206 v. Mildred Jane Menefee<sup>4</sup>(206), b. 15 Dec. 1837; m. Linn -  
 207 --- (207); d. 25 June 1911  
 208 vi. Mary Ann Menefee<sup>4</sup>(208), b. 1 Apr. 1848; d. 2 June 1906;  
 209 m. -----Fender(209)  
 210 vii. Martha Emily Menefee<sup>4</sup>(210), b. 28 Feb. 1843; m. -----  
 211 Willits(211). She died 9 May 1932

WILLIAM HURST<sup>3</sup> (49), son of Martha(Patty) Menefee(12) and  
 John Jackson Hurst(13); born in 1792 Culpeper Co., Va., died  
 in 1869; married Nancy Dyer(50) in 1816. Nancy died in 1840  
 or 1866 in Corydon, Indiana. She was born in 1797.

Children:

- 211a i. Pingston Posey Hurst<sup>4</sup> (211a)  
 211b ii. Harbin Green Hurst<sup>4</sup>(211b)

212 iii. Nancy Ann Hurst<sup>4</sup> (212), b. 11 Mar. 1839 Corydon, Indiana;  
 213 married Garrett Andrews Noel(213), b. 5 Sept. 1831 in  
 Thomastown, Georgia. He died in Service, Civil War 1862  
 in Houston, Texas. Nancy Ann Hurst died in Strong City,  
 Oklahoma 28 Nov. 1927

## Child:

214 Mary Elizabeth Noel<sup>5</sup> (214), b. 5 July 1858, Kaufman, Texas;  
 215 m. John H. Cooke(215), 3 May 1876 in Terrel, Texas. He was  
 born 11 Mar. 1847, Montgomery Co., Va. He died in Terrel,  
 Texas 9 Oct. 1903. Mary Elizabeth died 23 Jan. 1940

## Child:

216 Elsie Estell Cooke<sup>6</sup> (216), b. 5 Apr. 1880, Greenville,  
 217 Texas; m. Daniel Truitt Odom(217), lived in Terrel, Texas  
 in 1955

NIMROD HURST<sup>3</sup> (59), son of Martha(Patty) Menefee(12) and  
 John Jackson Hurst(13); born in 1802 Washington, Ky.; married  
 Mary Polly Pennington(60) in 1825, Corydon, Indiana. He died  
 in 1864 at Hurstown, Harrison Co., Indiana. Mary Pennington  
 (60) born in 1802 in Lincoln Co., Ky. She died in 1886 in  
 Ramsey, Harrison Co., Indiana.

## Children:

- 218 i. Martin Floyd Hurst<sup>4</sup> (218), b. 1827 Indiana; died young in  
 Oregon
- 219 ii. Woodford Lee Hurst<sup>4</sup> (219), b. 1827 Indiana(218 & 219 are  
 twins); Teacher & Gold prospector; d. in California
- 220 iii. Dennis Pennington Hurst<sup>4</sup> (220), b. 1829 Indiana; m. Evelyn  
 221 Charley(221) of Indiana; d. 1900
- 222 iv. Evelyn Furnam Hurst<sup>4</sup> (222), b. 1831 Indiana; m. Warren  
 223 Dyer(223) Indiana; d. 1862
- 224 v. Benjamin F. Hurst<sup>4</sup> (224), b. 1834 Indiana; m. Cynthia  
 225 Hendrick(225)
- 226 vi. Andremedia Hurst<sup>4</sup> (226), b. 1835 Indiana; m. William  
 227 Charley(227) 1853 in Indiana.
- 228 vii. Nimrod Merritt Hurst<sup>4</sup> (228), b. 1844; m. Caroline Schecter  
 229 (229) 1866 at Corydon, Indiana. (born in Baden, Germany)

CASSANDRA J. MENEFE<sup>3</sup>E (70), born in 1788; dau. of Henry Menefee  
 (22) and Mary Roberts(23). She married James T. Brown(71) 23 Dec.

1806

230 Child: Gideon H. Brown<sup>4</sup>(230) m. Martha Brooke(230a)  
230a

231 JOHN MENEFEE<sup>3</sup> (72), born 4 Oct. 1792 in Culpeper Co., Va.,  
232 son of Henry Menefee(22) and Mary Roberts(23); married Ann  
Taylor Pendleton(73), 3rd child of Thomas Pendleton(231),  
Fredricksburg, Va. and Jane Farmer(232). She was born 30 Dec.  
1797, married 11 Jan. 1816. John(72) died 2 Feb. 1847. Ann  
Taylor Pendleton(73) died 13 Oct. 1857. She was sister to  
Catherine Bowie Pendleton(154). Thomas Pendleton(231) was born  
28 July 1773 and died 26 Nov. 1823.

## Children:

233 i. Thomas Henry Menefee<sup>4</sup>(233), b. Culpeper Co., Va., 16 Dec.  
234 1816; m. (1) Orleatha T. Bright(234) who d. 4 May 1865  
235 (2) Sarah Bobnett(235), 11 Sept. 1866. She was born 10  
Aug. 1829. Thomas Henry Menefee(233) d. in Boseman, Mo.  
on 28 Jan. 1907. He lived in Palmyra, Mo. but was in  
Marion Co., Mo. 9 Oct. 1865

## Child by 2nd marriage:

- 236 William C. Menefee<sup>5</sup>(236), son of Sarah Bobnett(235), b.  
25 June 1867, d. 25 Feb. 1872
- 237 ii. William Pendleton Menefee<sup>4</sup>(237), b. 30 July 1818 in Va.;  
238 m. Frances or Lena McPherson(238), (b. in 1824) 12 Oct.  
1843.; d. in 1888 or 90; lived in Linneus, Mo.
- 239 iii. Sarah Ann Menefee<sup>4</sup>(239), b. in 1820; m. William Henry  
240 Harrison Turner(240), b. 1813, d. 1881 and Sarah Ann(239)  
d. abt. 1908
- 241 iv. James Innes Menefee<sup>4</sup>(241), b. 13 July 1821 or 4 in Va.;  
242 m. Harriet Eliza Gash(242). He died in 1868
- 243 v. Virginia Lafayette Menefee<sup>4</sup>(243), b. 7 Nov. 1823; m. James  
244 Gudger Longmire(244), 30 Sept. 1841. They lived in Monroe  
City, Mo. She died 11 Feb. 1856
- 245 vi. Caroline Amanda Menefee<sup>4</sup>(245), b. 26 Sept. 1825 in Va.;  
246 m. Issac Turner(246), 24 Nov. 1842. She d. 11 Feb. 1871
- 247 vii. Eliza Catherine Menefee<sup>4</sup>(247), b. 1827 in Va.; m. Dr.  
248 Samuel Issac Newton Hill, M.D.(248) in June 15, 1848.  
She died in 1868
- 249 viii. Mary Barber Menefee<sup>4</sup>(249), b. 27 Jan. 1830; m. 23 Mar.  
250 1847 to Benjamin Wood(250). She died 1847.

- 251 ix. John Menefee<sup>4</sup>, Jr.(251), b. 8 Mar. 1832 in Mo.; d. 1832
- 252 x. Roberts Philip Menefee<sup>4</sup>(252), b. 13 Apr. 1833 in Mo.; he d. in Bozeman, Montana July 18, 1906 leaving \$ 175.00 to his brother, Thomas Henry Menefee(233) who d. 28 Jan.1907 in Boseman, Mo.
- 253 xi. Virgil Johnston Menefee<sup>4</sup>(253), b. 1836 in Mo.; killed at Gettysburg or Vicksburg 27 July 1863. a confederate soldier Company A, 1st Mo. Cavalry, enlisted 12 July 1861, S.Guard served in several engagements around Vicksburg, shortly after its surrender.
- 254 xii. Alexander Pendleton Menefee<sup>4</sup>(254), b. 1840 in Mo.;d.1861
- 255 xiii. John Richard Calhoun Menefee<sup>4</sup>(255), b. 12 Nov. 1842; m.  
256 Ann Spencer Ball(256). John d. 8 May 1911. They lived in Linneus, Marion Co.,Mo.

HENRY ROBERTS MENEFEE<sup>3</sup> (74), born 29 Mar. 1794, Culpeper Co., Va.; married Susan Slaughter(75) on 12 Sept. 1822. This Henry was the son of Henry(22) and Mary Roberts(23). Susan Slaughter was born 16 July 1804, dau. of (?). She died 15 Dec. 1858 in Cooper Co.,Mo. Henry Roberts Menefee(74) was justice of Peace Rappahannock Co.,Va. in Aug. 1840

Children:

- 257 i. Lafayette Slaughter Menefee<sup>4</sup>(257), b. 1823 in Culpeper Co.,  
258 Va.; m. Mary H.Colgan(258) of Jefferson City, Mo.

Children:

- 259 1) Lucy Menefee<sup>5</sup>(259), m. Senator Charles J.Hughes(260)  
260 (Colorado)
- 261 2) a daughter<sup>5</sup>(261), lived in Richmond, Mo. in 1913; m.  
262 George A.Hughes(262)
- 263 3) a daughter<sup>5</sup>(263), lived in Richmond, Mo. in 1913;m.  
264 J.H.Edwards(264)
- 265 Child: Julian Edwards<sup>6</sup>(265)
- ii. Littleton Tazwell Menefee<sup>4</sup>(266), b. 1825 Culpeper Co.,Va.  
The estate of George Menefee , on the James River, just below Jamestown was called Littleton. No record of marriage or death
- 267 iii. Susan Mary Menefee<sup>4</sup>(267), b. 1828; d. before 1858; m.  
268 ----Bell(268)

## Children:

- 269 1) Emma Bell<sup>5</sup> (269)  
 270 2) Fannie Bell<sup>5</sup> (270)  
 271 3) Henry Bell<sup>5</sup> (271)  
 272 4) Robert Bell<sup>5</sup> (272)  
 273 iv. Katherine Johnston Menefee<sup>4</sup> (273), b. 1830; m. W.J. Wyan (274)  
 274 17 Aug. 1867  
 275 v. McPherson Berrian Menefee<sup>4</sup> (275), b. 22 Jan. 1832 in  
 276 Culpeper Co., Va.; m. (1) Cynthia Kate Cole (276); m. (2)  
 277 Mary Elizabeth Newland (277).

## Children by 1st marriage:

- 278 1) Cynthia Kate Menefee<sup>5</sup> (278); m. J.D. Lightner (279)  
 279  
 280 Child: Jean Lightner<sup>6</sup> (280), m. N.C. Nayler (281)  
 281  
 282 2) Henry Roberts Menefee<sup>5</sup> (282), lived in St. Louis, Mo. 1922  
 Not married.

## Children by 2nd marriage:

- 283 1) Newland Menefee<sup>5</sup> (283), b. 1871  
 284 2) Edwina Menefee<sup>5</sup> (284), b. 4 Nov. 1873, lived in Richmond,  
 285 Mo.; m. Henry M. Davis (285)  
 286 3) Emma Menefee<sup>5</sup> (286), b. 1875; lived in Portland, Oregon;  
 287 m. ---- Tracy (287)  
 288 4) Susie Menefee<sup>5</sup> (288), b. 1877; lived in Oklahoma City.  
 289 m. ----- Little (289)  
 290 5) Berrian J. Blackwell Menefee<sup>5</sup> (290), b. 1879; lived in  
 Lexington, Mo.  
 291 vi. Frances Ball Slaughter Menefee<sup>4</sup> (291), b. 1833 Rappahannock  
 292 Co. Va.; m. John N. Craven (292), 15 Nov. 1852  
 293 vii. Robert Albert Menefee<sup>4</sup> (293), b. 1837  
 294 viii. Alney Clay Menefee<sup>4</sup> (294), b. 14 Dec. 1839 in Va.; d. 1905;  
 295 m. Mary Frances Stone (295)

## Children:

- 296 1) Richard Clay Menefee<sup>5</sup> (296), b. 27 Dec. 1866, Hamilton

297 or Knoxville, Mo. He was Vice President, Commonwealth Trust Co., Kansas City, Mo.; m. Carrie Warriner(297). She was probably a sister to A.A.Warriner(307)

Children:

298 a) Dorothy W. Menefee<sup>6</sup> (298)

299 b) Ardinger Stone Menefee<sup>6</sup> (299), b. 9 Feb. 1899. Lived  
300 in San Marino, Calif. in 1965; m. --- Buxton(300)

301 Child: Sallie Ardinger Menefee<sup>7</sup> (301); m. Richard  
302 Adams(302) May 1965

303 2) James Alney Menefee<sup>5</sup> (303), b. 21 Mar. 1871, Hamilton,  
304 Mo.; m. Mary McMillan(304) lived in Ft Cobb, Okla.

305 ix. Edwin Menefee<sup>4</sup> (305), b. 1842

306 x. Augusta Ambler Menefee<sup>4</sup> (306), b. 1843; lived in Kansas  
307 City, Mo.; m. A.A.Warriner(307)

308 xi. Florence Edwina Menefee<sup>4</sup> (308), b. 1845; m. Joseph Black(309)  
309

In Culpeper Co. Deed Book XX page 422 there is recorded an "Indenture Between Henry R(oberts) (74) Menefee and Susan (Slaughter(75) his wife, and Lloyd Browning (concerning) land in Culpeper Co., Feb. 10, 1831"

Since Henry Roberts Menefee was Justice of the Peace in Rappahannock Co., in 1840, he and Susan must have migrated to Mo. between 1840 and 1843, when we think Augusta Ambler (306) was born in Mo.

310 **ALEXANDER FRENCH MENEFE<sup>3</sup>** (76), born about 1806; died Oct. 13, 1886. son of Henry Menefee(22) and Mary Roberts(23). Married (1) Virginia Mary Browning(77) about 1842 in Rappahannock Co., Va.; she was born in 1822; dau. of Lloyd Dabney Browning(310)

311 Alexander French Menefee(76) married (2) Lucy C. Heaton (78),  
312 23 Nov. 1866; dau. of John Heaton(311) and Frances---(312)

Children by 1st marriage:

313 i. Henry Lloyd Menefee<sup>4</sup> (313), b. 9 Sept. 1843; m. Roberta  
314 Bell Holland(314), b. 20 May 1848; d. 4 Sept. 1917

315 ii. Mollie, later changed name to Mary Cassandra Claude  
316 Menefee<sup>4</sup> (315); born in Rappahannock Co., Va. in 1845 at "Avon Dhu" near Sperryville. Died in Austin, Texas; m. (1) Sam. Jerome Spindle(316) about 1864. He was born 30

Sept. 1837 in Flemingsburg, Ky. and died in 1885 in Austin, Texas. He was discharged from Confederate States Army at Winchester, Va. on May 5, 1865. He was a 1st Lt. and Adjt. 12th Cavalry. He was promoted to grade of Major upon his discharge. Ten years later a sore developed on his face which turned out to be a cancer of which he died in 1885.

317 Cassandra(315) married (2) --- Eanes(317). No children by 2nd marriage

Children by 1st marriage:

318 1) Henry Lloyd Spindle<sup>5</sup>(318), b. Jan. 1883, Austin, Texas;  
319 m. Birdie Anderson Wright(319)

Children:

320 a) Mary Spindle<sup>6</sup>(320)

321 b) Lloyd Spindle<sup>6</sup>(321)

322 c) Pearl Spindle<sup>6</sup>(322)

323 d) Madison Spindle<sup>6</sup>(323)

324 e) Henrietta Spindle<sup>6</sup>(324)

325 f) Satterfield Spindle<sup>6</sup>(325)

326 2) Samuel Alexander Spindle<sup>5</sup>(326), b. Austin, Texas; m.  
327 Elizabeth Gillison Smith(327) in 1901

Child:

328 Mary Menefee Spindle<sup>6</sup>(328), b. 22 May 1910, San  
329 Antonia, Texas; m. Joseph Edward Stearns(329)

Children:

330 a) Mary Elizabeth Stearns<sup>7</sup>(330), b. 26 Apr. 1941 at  
331 West Point, N.Y.; m. Walton Cunningham Williams(331),  
lived in Jackson, Mich. 1965

332 b) Joseph E. Stearns<sup>7</sup>, Jr.(332), b. 1938

333 3) Elizabeth Browning Spindle<sup>5</sup>(333) lived in San Antonia,  
334 Texas; m. Ernest Feldbaum(334) in 1902

335 4) Sallie Pearl Spindle<sup>5</sup>(335); d. infancy

336 5) Birdie Spindle<sup>5</sup>(336); d. infancy

- 337 6) Robert Wellington Spindle<sup>5</sup> (337) d. infancy
- 338 7) Mary Claude Eliza Spindle<sup>5</sup> (338)
- 339 8) William Menefee Spindle<sup>5</sup> (339)
- 340 iii. Robert Lynn Menefee<sup>4</sup> (340), b. 1850; m. Frances H. Miller  
341 (341) d. at Piedmont 1882. He once owned a beautiful  
residence and grounds, called Piedmont near Hazel  
mountain and Hazel River a short distance from Sperryville  
and Little Washington, Va. now owned by a New York business  
341a man named Tholan (341a)
- Child:
- 342 Robert Middleton Menefee<sup>5</sup> (342); m. Bertha Mercer Smith  
343 (343), lived in Hawlin, Va.; d. from fall from horse.
- Children:
- 344 1) Robt. Mercer Menefee<sup>6</sup> (344); m. Anna Kayser (345)  
345  
346 2) a dau. (346); m. John Revercombe (347)  
347  
348 3) a dau. (348); m. Mortimer Pettus Watkins (349)  
349  
350 iv. John Wellington Menefee<sup>4</sup> (350), b. abt. 1855; d. young
- Children of Alexander French Menefee (76) by 2nd marriage to  
Lucy C. Heaton (78) on 23 Nov. 1866:
- 352 i. Ada Menefee<sup>4</sup> (351), m. Clarence or Bruce McClure (352)
- 353 ii. Emma Menefee<sup>4</sup> (353), m. Byrd Willis (354), son of Capt.  
354 LeRoy Willis (355)
- 355 iii. Frances Maude Menefee<sup>4</sup> (356)  
356
- 357 iv. Samuel Menefee<sup>4</sup> (357), d. young
- 358 v. James French Menefee<sup>4</sup> (358)
- 359 vi. William Ballard Menefee<sup>4</sup> (359)
- 360 vii. Alexander French Menefee<sup>4</sup> (360) d. infant.

From 1840 until his death, William J. Menefee (87) was clerk of the county court of Rappahannock Co.; he died in 1863 leaving a will dated March 8, 1862 with no mention of a wife or children. He did mention 2 slaves and appointed his brother Alexander F. (presumably French) Menefee (76) as executor of his estate. He left \$2500 to Gideon H. Brown (230) his nephew. Gideon (230) was a son of Jas. T. Brown (71) and Cassandra J. Menefee

Brown(70), a sister of William J. Menefee(87)

361 ARTHUR M. MENEFEE<sup>3</sup> (79), born about 1796, married Mildred J. Menefee(145), born 30 Nov. 1792 or 7, Culpeper Co., Va. Arthur was son of Henry Menefee(22) and Mary Roberts(23) Culpeper Co., Va. He died about 1858 in Carson City, Nevada. Mildred was dau. of James Menefee(34) and Tabitha Roberts(35). She died 27 April 1841 in Marion Co., Mo. at time of birth of twins, Eugenia or Genevive Virginia(377) and Mildred J.(388). Arthur was Mildred's 2nd cousin once removed. He married a 2nd time to Mrs. Rebecca Witt(361), 11 Jan. 1853 in Ralls Co., Mo. No children by 2nd marriage. He d. in 1857-8 at the end of Wagon train migration from Ralls Co., Mo. to Carson City, Nevada.

Children by 1st marriage:

- 362 i. Nimrod W. J. Menefee<sup>4</sup>(362), b. 1826 or 8 in Culpeper Co.,  
363 Va.; m. Mary F. Scheckles(363) 16 Aug. 1849
- 364 ii. Lucele J. Menefee<sup>4</sup>(364), b. 7 Sept. 1833; m. (1) John  
365 Muldoon(365) 30 Mar. 1855 in Ralls Co., Mo.; m. (2) James  
366 Bowman(366), 4 Apr. 1861, b. 1825 in Belfast, Ireland.  
Lucele d. 8 May 1911.
- 367 iii. Mary Elizabeth Menefee<sup>4</sup>(367), b. 22 Aug. 1835; d. 4 May  
368 1919, Woodland, Yolo, Calif.; m. (1) ---- Prewitt(368)  
369 m. (2) George W. Roberts(369)

Child by 1st marriage:

370 Chas. W. Prewitt, Jr.(370)

Children by 2nd marriage:

- 1) Albert Roberts(887)
- 2) Hampton Roberts(890)
- 373 iv. James Henry Menefee<sup>4</sup>(373), b. 1825; m. Cornelia P. Mayhall  
374 (374) 24 Dec. 1854. He was a Wagon-master in the  
Confederate Army 1861-62. He was disabled, a widower with  
one child name not known.
- 375 v. Arthur Clay Menefee<sup>4</sup>(375), b. 1839-40; m. Julia A.  
376 Shulmire(376), 20 June 1875
- 377 vi. Eugenia or Jenny or Genevive Virginia Menefee(377), b.  
27 Apr. 1841, Pike Co., Mo.; m. Charles (Charlie) Henry  
378 Wolfe(378) on 3 Feb. 1858 at Egel Valley (now Carson  
City), Nevada. Charles was born 9 Dec. 1829 in Culpeper  
Co., Va. and died 18 May 1912 at Winters, Yolo, Calif. He  
378a was the son of Henry C. Wolfe(378a) (born 28 July 1796;

378b d. 4 Feb. 1858) and Susannah Barnard(378b) (b. in Ky. 4 Apr. 1798; d.24 Oct. 1846). Eugenia died 9 Mar. 1922 at Winters, Yolo, Calif.

Children:

- 379 1) Mildred L.Wolfe<sup>5</sup>(379), b. 16 Sept. 1862 in Sonoma,  
379a Calif.; m. Robert Hennigen(379a) 22 Apr. 1885. She d.  
27 Jan. 1919
- 379b Child: R.C.Hennigen<sup>6</sup>(379b)
- 380 2) Henry Arthur Wolfe<sup>5</sup>(380), b. 29 Aug. 1864 in Sonoma;  
d. 12 May 1937
- 381 3) Ada L.Wolfe<sup>5</sup>(381), b. 24 Aug. 1866-7 in Marvin, Calif.;  
381a m. Tom Epperson(381a) 11 May 1898. She died 24 May 1930
- 382 4) Catherine Eugenia (Cassie) Wolfe<sup>5</sup>(382), b.13 Apr.1869  
382a in Solano, Calif.; m. William Thatcher (382a) 3 Nov.  
1891. She died 21 Oct. 1960
- 382b Child: Ada Thatcher<sup>6</sup>(382b) \* see appendix, page 82.
- 383 5) Ora Maye Wolfe<sup>5</sup>(383), b. 22 July 1871 in Solano,Calif.;  
383a m. William Skinner(383a) 5 Dec. 1895 and died 26 June  
1903
- 384 6) Bertha C.Wolfe<sup>5</sup>(384), b. 19 Jan. 1874 in Solano,Calif.;  
384a m. Henry Peters (384a), son of Adolf Peters(384b) 31  
384b Mar. 1897. She d. 7 Nov. 1930 and buried in Dixon Cem.  
Dixon, Solano, Calif.
- 384c Child: Henry Ellwood Peters<sup>6</sup>(384c), b. 24 Jan. 1898  
in Dixon, Solano, Calif.,d. 5 Feb. 1962
- 385 7) Bettie E.Wolfe<sup>5</sup>(385), b. 26 Aug. 1876 in Winters, Yolo,  
385a Calif.; m. Robert Echon Baker(385a) 5 July 1893; died  
25 Aug. 1938. \* see appendix
- 386 8) Charles Rhem Wolfe<sup>5</sup>(386), b. 29 Aug. 1882 in Winters,  
Yolo, Calif., d. 29 Nov. 1935
- 387 9) Estella B.Wolfe<sup>5</sup>(387), b. 29 Aug. 1882 in Winters,Yolo,  
Calif., d. 17 Mar. 1905
- 388 vii. Mildred Menefee<sup>4</sup>(388), twin of (377), lived in Eldorado  
389 Co. & Sacramento, Calif.; m. John Bradshaw(389) 3 Sept.  
1865
- 390 viii.Tabitha Menefee<sup>4</sup>(390)
- ANN STUART MENEFFEE<sup>4</sup> (90), dau. of Col.William Menefee (26)

and Mary Wade Strother Menefee (27); born 19 Sept. 1791. Ann married Lt. Thompson Ashby (91) of Fauquier Co., Va. who was born 31 Mar. or Feb. 1785. He was the son of Capt. John Ashby (390a) and Mary Turner (390b). Ann was married 20 Oct. 1808

390a  
390b

Child:

391 Mary Ellen Ashby<sup>5</sup> (391), b. 14 July 1826 who married Charles  
392 Baynes (392) 2 June 1846 and d. 2 Oct. 1869

Children:

- 393 1) Ann Thompson Bayne<sup>6</sup> (393), b. 18 Jan. 1849; m. Dr. David  
394 Branch Clark (394). She d. 10 Sept. 1896
- 395 2) Howard R. Bayne<sup>6</sup> (395), b. 11 May 1851; m. Lizzie S. Moore (396)  
396 27 Apr. 1886, dau. of Dr. Samuel Preston Moore (397), Surgeon  
397 General, C.S.A. Richmond, Va. Howard R. Bayne (395) was State  
Senator, New York 1923. Lizzie S. Moore was b. 17 Mar. 1852

Children:

- 398 a) Samuel Preston Moore Bayne<sup>7</sup> (398), b. 7 Oct. 1887; d. 12  
Apr. 1888
- 399 b) Mary Ashby Moore Bayne<sup>7</sup> (399), b. 18 Sept. 1889; married  
400 Herbert L. Bugbird (400) 25 Mar. 1916
- 401 Child: Coplin Bugbird<sup>8</sup> (401)
- 402 c) Lloyd Moore Bayne<sup>7</sup> (402), b. 17 Aug. 1892; not married  
in 1923
- 403 3) Estelle St. Pierre Bayne<sup>6</sup> (403), b. 30 June 1853; m. Fletcher  
404 Platt Jones (404) of Bedford Co., Va. 28 Dec. 1875; d. 24  
Apr. 1902

Children and grand children were:

- 405 i. Mary Ellen Jones<sup>7</sup> (405), b. 8 Nov. 1876; m. Charles J.  
406 Osborn (406) of New York 28 May 1904. They had a child:
- 407 Charles J. Osborn<sup>8</sup>, Jr. (407)
- 408 ii. Bettie Miller Jones<sup>7</sup> (408), b. 22 Nov. 1880; m. Richard  
409 H. Bateson (409), 18 May 1904 who was a great nephew of  
409a Jefferson Davis (409a)
- 410 iii. Charles Ashby Jones<sup>7</sup> (410), name changed to Bayne (411)  
411 b. 14 June 1878; m. Elsie Sullivan (412)  
412

Children were:

- 413 a) Estell Bayne<sup>8</sup> (413) dau. of (411)
- 414 b) Lizzie Bayne<sup>8</sup> (414) dau. of (411)
- 415 c) Howard R. Bayne<sup>8</sup> (415) son of (411)
- 416 4) Frances Scott Bayne<sup>6</sup> (416), b. 25 Apr. 1856; d. Dec. 1893;  
not married
- 417 5) Charles Ashby Bayne<sup>6</sup> (417), d. infancy
- 418 6) Hunter Ashby Bayne<sup>6</sup> (418), b. 7 Apr. 1860; d. 11 Nov. 1887;  
not married.

MILDRED JOHNSTON MENEFE<sup>4</sup>E (93), dau. of William Menefee (26)  
and Mary Wade Strother (27); born 25 May 1794; married Dr.  
Gabriel Tutt (94), 31 Mar. 1812. Died 21 Jan. 1816

Children:

- 419 i. William Tutt<sup>5</sup> (419), b. 8 Oct. 1814
- 420 ii. Philip Tutt<sup>5</sup> (420)
- 421 iii. Elizabeth Tutt<sup>5</sup> (421)

DR. BENJAMIN STROTHER MENEFE<sup>4</sup>E (95), was son of Col. William  
Menefee (26) and Mary Wade Strother (27); born 12 Oct. 1797,  
Culpeper Co., Va.; educated there, went to North Carolina to  
practice Medicine, married Elizabeth Gaines McCraw (96) 10 Oct.  
1834, then moved to Covington, Tennessee where he died 15 Dec.  
1882. Elizabeth, his wife was born 1816 in North Carolina,  
died in Covington, Tennessee, 17 Aug. 1909

Children:

- 422 i. William Oscar Menefee<sup>5</sup> (422), b. 6 May 1838, Mount Airy,  
North Carolina, but lived in Covington, Tennessee; m.  
423 Martha Calhoun (423)

Children:

- 424 1) Jimmie Menefee<sup>6</sup> (424), d. infant
- 425 2) Lizzie Menefee<sup>6</sup> (425), d. infant
- 426 3) Adell Menefee<sup>6</sup> (426)
- 427 4) Warner Ashby Menefee<sup>6</sup> (427)
- 428 ii. Florence Menefee<sup>5</sup> (428), b. 16 Oct. 1843; m. G.W. Smitheal

- 429 (429) Oct. 1970; d. 9 Aug. 1875; lived in Covington, Tennessee.
- 430 iii. Anna Mary Menefee<sup>5</sup> (430), b. 17 Dec. 1855, Covington,  
431 Tennessee; m. to H. Wirgman (431)
- Child:
- 432 Menefee Wirgman<sup>6</sup> (432), President of Citizen Fidelity Bank & Trust Co., Louisville, Ky. in 1944

JARRETT INGRAM<sup>4</sup> (111), son of Johnathan Ingram, 1st (31) and Barbara Menefee (30); Jarrett's wife was Nancy Hudson (112) who was born 1790 and died 1874. Jarrett was born in 1787 and d. in 1851, m. in 1807

## Children:

- 433 i. Johnathan Ingram<sup>5</sup>, 2nd (433), b. 1815; d. 1894; wife was  
434 Elizabeth Uptegrove (434), b. 1818; d. 1899
- 437 ii. Nancy Ingram<sup>5</sup> (437)
- 438 iii. Polly Ingram<sup>5</sup> (438)
- 439 iv. Barbara Ingram<sup>5</sup> (439)
- 440 v. Elizabeth Ingram<sup>5</sup> (440)
- 441 vi. John Ingram<sup>5</sup> (441)
- 442 vii. Samuel Ingram<sup>5</sup> (442)
- 443 viii. Sally Ingram<sup>5</sup> (443)

REV. FLOURNOY MENEFEE<sup>5</sup> (132), born 1 Jan. 1854 Linn Co., Mo.; married Jean Gould (133) who was living in Washington D.C. in 1945.

## Children:

- 444 i. Amelia Virginia<sup>6</sup> (444), b. 30 June 1886 lived in Wheaton,  
445 Md. in 1945; m. ---- Olmsted (445) lived in Winchester, Mass. in 1957
- 446 ii. Robert Gould Menefee<sup>6</sup> (446), b. 3 Sept. 1889 in Baltimore,  
447 Mo., lived in Sandusby, Ohio in 1957; d. 1966; m. Dorothy Wheeler Randolph (447)

## Children:

- 448 1) Roberts Fould Menefee<sup>7</sup>, Jr.(448)
- 449 2) Charles Randolph Menefee<sup>7</sup>(449), d. as of 1957
- 450 3) John Flournoy Menefee<sup>7</sup>(450)
- 451 4) Dorothy Jean Menefee<sup>7</sup>(451)
- 452 5) William Bradford Menefee<sup>7</sup>(452)
- 453 iii. Flournoy Menefee<sup>6</sup>, Jr.(453), b. 13 July 1892; m. Hazel  
454 Vail(454); He d. 5 Jan. 1945 in Washington D.C.
- Children:
- 455 1) Flournoy Menefee<sup>7</sup>,3rd(455), Brooklyn, N.Y.
- 456 2) Roberta Menefee<sup>7</sup>(456) lived in Chicago; m. --- Hokenson  
457 (457)
- 458 3) Jack Menefee<sup>7</sup>(458), Staff Sergeant U.S.A. in 1945
- 459 4) Ruth Menefee<sup>7</sup>(459), lived in New York; m.--- Keating  
460 (460)
- 461 5) Donna Menefee<sup>7</sup>(461),lived in Pittman, New Jersey
- 462 6) Myra Menefee<sup>7</sup>(462), lived in Pittman, New Jersey
- 463 iv. Jean M.Menefee<sup>6</sup>(463), b. 19 July 1894; m. --- Sartwell  
464 (464), lived in Bethesda, Md.
- 465 v. Margaret Menefee<sup>6</sup>(465) b. 18 Dec. 1898; d.31 Mar. 1901
- 466 vi. Malcom Menefee<sup>6</sup>(466), b. 16 Sept. 1904; d. 14 Mar. 1914
- 467 vii. Baby Boy Menefee<sup>6</sup>(467), b. 31 Aug. 1887; d. 31 Aug.1887

WALTER ROBERT MENEFE<sup>5</sup> (134), son of Robert Wagner Menefee (120) and Virginia Ann Flournoy William(123), born 19 July 1860 Miami, Missouri; died 29 Sept. 1934 in Urich, Mo.; m. (Amanda) Bettie Gillilan(135) Aug. 8, 1886. She was born 12 Mar. 1867 in Urich, Henry Co.,Mo. and died 5 Jan. 1943 in the same place. Her parents were James T.Gillilan(468) and Amanda J.McClung(469)

Children:

- 470 i. Robert Gillilan Menefee<sup>6</sup>(470), b. 9 Jan. 1888 in Urich,  
471 Henry Co.,Mo.; m. in 1916 to Lee Pyle(471); d.23 Nov.1929
- 472 ii. Jessie Lee Menefee<sup>6</sup>(472), b. 23 Jan. 1890 in Hamilton,Mo.;

473  
474  
475

m. Charles Parsons Gates(473) 4 Nov. 1908. Gates was son of William Anderson Gates(474) and Virginia Belle Blackburn(475) of Urich, Mo. Gates(473) was b. 1 Apr. 1883, Montrose, Mo.

## Children:

476

1) Walter Anderson Gates<sup>7</sup>, Sr.(476), b. 14 Aug. 1910, Montrose, Mo.; m. Agnes Acton(477) 12 Dec. 1942, dau. of Edward Acton(478) and Alice ---- (?) (479). Agnes was born 8 Nov. 1916

478  
479

## Children:

480

a) Janice Lee Gates<sup>8</sup>(480), b. 20 Apr. 1945, Oakland, Calif.

481

b) Walter Anderson Gates<sup>8</sup>, Jr.(481), b. 11 Dec. 1946, Kansas City, Mo.

482

2) Charles Lee Gates<sup>7</sup>, Sr. (482), b. 18 Jan. 1912, Montrose Mo.; m. 1 Sept. 1945 to Bertha Mae Shannon(483), dau. of Michael Shannon(484) and Jessie ----- (485)

483

484

485

## Children:

486

a) Charles Lee Gates<sup>8</sup>, Jr.(486), b. 17 Aug. 1946 in N.Y.

487

b) Kenneth Wayne Gates<sup>8</sup>(487), b. 28 Feb. 1948 in Spokane, Washington.

488

3) Helen Elizabeth Gates<sup>7</sup>(488), b. 1 Mar. 1914; m. 26 Nov. 1936 Clyde W. Gutshall(489). He was b. 5 Aug. 1908 in Adrion, Mo., son of Charles Gutshall(489a)

489

489a

## Children:

490

a) Betty Sue Gutshall<sup>8</sup>(490), b. 7 May 1938 Butler, Mo.

491

b) Helen Lou Gutshall<sup>8</sup>(491), b. 28 Feb. 1940, Butler, Mo.

492

4) Billy Victor Gates<sup>7</sup>, Sr.(492), b. 21 June 1916 Montrose Mo.; m. Ruby Nelle Nellums(493); d. 22 Apr. 1945; killed in action at Okinawa; m. 31 May 1941. She was b. in Pensacola, Fla. 19 Feb. 1923.

493

## Children:

494

a) Billy Victor Gates<sup>8</sup>, Jr.(494), b. 4 Jan. 1943, Pensacola, Fla.

495

b) Gerald Lee Gates<sup>8</sup>(495), born 8 Sept. 1944 in Pensacola, Fla.

- 496 iii. Walter Bollar Menefee<sup>6</sup> (496), b. 13 May 1893 in Urich, Mo.;  
 497 m. Dorothy Wright (497), 26 Jan. 1912. He was post master  
 at Clinton, Mo. and was a sergeant in a battery of  
 artillery commanded by Harry Truman, World War I.
- 498 iv. Mary Virginia Menefee<sup>6</sup> (498), b. 22 Jan. 1896; married  
 Sept. 1917

RICHARD SNELLING MENEFE<sup>5</sup>E (137), son of Robert Wagner  
 Menefee (120) and Virginia Ann Flournoy Williams (123); wife  
 Anna Cheatham (138). He was born 14 April 1858, d. 11 May 1928,  
 m. 28 Mar. 1884.

Children:

- 499 i. Vera Etta Menefee<sup>6</sup> (499), b. 5 Aug. 1885; married to  
 500 E.F. Beachamp (500) who lived in Portsmouth, Va. 1957
- 501 ii. Bertie Nina Menefee<sup>6</sup> (501), b. 29 June 1888; m. Edward  
 502 Valentine (502), he lived in Avondale, Md.; d. 14 Feb.  
 1967
- 503 iii. Willie Mabel Menefee<sup>6</sup> (503), b. 18 Apr. 1894 in Portsmouth,  
 504 Va.; m. Malcolm Neff (504); he d. 28 July 1958

ROBERTA LEE MENEFE<sup>5</sup>E (139), dau. of Robert Wagner Menefee  
 (120) and Virginia Ann Flournoy Williams (123); b. 12 Apr. 1863;  
 died 6 Jan. 1946, married Robert H. Piper (140). She lived in  
 Clinton, Mo.

Children:

- 505 i. Juanita Piper<sup>6</sup> (505), b. 11 Feb. 1885; d. 23 Feb. 1885
- 506 ii. Helen M. Piper<sup>6</sup> (506), b. 9 June 1886; d. 18 Jan. 1899
- 507 iii. John Will Piper<sup>6</sup> (507), b. 12 Dec. 1891; d. 21 Sept. 1951

JOHN JOUETT MENEFE<sup>4</sup>E (147), born 10 Oct. 1795 Culpeper Co.,  
 Va.; son of James Menefee (34) and Tabitha Roberts (35). His  
 wife was Eloisa (Louisa) Burch (148) possibly born in  
 Connecticut, some say Ohio in 1811. He moved his family to  
 Woodville, Macon Co., Mo. in early 1830's. He and Eloisa are  
 buried in a cornfield across the road from Woodville Church.

Children:

- 508 i. Fannie Elizabeth Menefee<sup>5</sup> (508), b. about 1832; m. John  
 509 T. Johnston (509) about 1851. Lived in Chillicothe, Mo.

- 510 ii. Robt. McDowell Menefee<sup>5</sup> (510), b. 30 Apr. 1834 probably  
511 in Va. or Marietta, Ohio; m. Iberiah Scott Shirley (511)
- 512 iii. James Menefee<sup>5</sup> (512), b. 1836 in Macon Co., Mo.; d. in  
Boise City, Idaho. No other record.
- 513 iv. Augusta Jouetta Menefee<sup>5</sup> (513), b. abt. 1830; m. (1) James  
514 Bagwell (514), m. (2) Abraham Nave (515); had a step dau.  
515 Zoda Bagwell (516)  
516
- 517 v. Hiram Bruce Menefee<sup>5</sup> (517), b. 1838 Macon Co., Mo.; m. (1)  
518 Virginia Towner (518), m. (2) Dicy Wright (519)  
519
- 520 vi. Ferdinand Northrup Menefee<sup>5</sup>, 1st (520), b. 15 May 1839,  
521 Macon Co., Mo.; m. Julia Vineyard Bostwick (521) 16 July  
1862. He died 22 May 1865 in Quincey, Ill.
- 522 vii. Izabella Josephine Menefee<sup>5</sup> (522), b. Feb. 1841; m. James  
523 Gabriel Alexander (523)
- 524 viii. Emma Menefee<sup>5</sup> (524), m. James Withrow (525); d. about 1866.  
525 No children.

LUCY ROBERTS MENELEE<sup>4</sup> (149), born 16 July 1799, dau. of James  
Menefee (34) and Tabitha Roberts (35); married (1) Philip Eastham  
(150); married (2) William H. Browning (151)

Children by Eastham:

- 526 i. Lucy Ellen Eastham<sup>5</sup> (526), her dau. was Blanche Eastham<sup>6</sup>  
527 (527)
- 528 ii. Mary Jane Eastham<sup>5</sup> (528), m. Robert Roberts (529)  
529

Children:

- 530 1) Lucy Roberts<sup>6</sup> (530); m. --- Pulliam (531)  
531  
532 2) George Roberts<sup>6</sup> (532); m. Mattie Cross (533)  
533  
534 3) James Roberts<sup>6</sup> (534); m. Minnie ---- (535)  
535

Children:

- 536 a) Margaret Roberts<sup>7</sup> (536)
- 537 b) a dau. name unknown (537)

Children by William H. Browning (151)

- 538 i. Lucy Browning<sup>5</sup> (538) m. Byrd Leaval (539)  
539

540 ii. Louise Browning<sup>5</sup> (540) m. Charles J. Blake (541)  
541

PHILIP SNAPP MENEFEE<sup>4</sup> (153), son of James Menefee (34) and Tabitha Roberts (35); born 8 Oct. 1803 Va.; married Catherine Bowie Pendleton (154), 23 June 1829. She was born 18 June 1807; died 29 Aug. 1871. Philip Snapp (153) died 9 Apr. 1876, Mt. Pleasant, Iowa. See note following No. (562)

Children:

- 542 i. William Andrew Menefee<sup>5</sup> (542), b. 21 June 1830 in Madison,  
543 Va.; m. Sarah Ann Demaris (543), went to Walla Walla,  
Washington
- 544 ii. Tabitha Jane Menefee<sup>5</sup> (544), b. 30 Jan. 1832; m. Henry  
545 Weatherwax (545)
- 546 iii. Thomas James Menefee<sup>5</sup> (546), b. 21 Feb. 1834; m. Minerva  
547 Jane Farmer (547) 12 Mar. 1867, went to Walla Walla,  
Washington, later to Wichita, Kans.; d. 1909
- 548 iv. Robert E. Menefee<sup>5</sup> (548), b. 28 Dec. 1835; d. 20 Aug. 1841
- 549 v. Annie Elizabeth Menefee<sup>5</sup> (549), b. 16 Dec. 1837; m. Barton  
550 S. Dawson (550), 7 Dec. 1859 at Des Moines, Ia.
- 551 vi. Mary Ellen Menefee<sup>5</sup> (551), b. 20 Feb. 1840; d. 27 Aug. 1841
- 552 vii. Mildred J. Menefee<sup>5</sup> (552), b. 19 Dec. 1841
- 553 viii. Philip Roberts Menefee<sup>5</sup> (553), b. 18 Mar. 1844 Va.; m.  
554 Pharabo Jay (554), went to Mt. Pleasant, Iowa.
- 555 ix. Lucy Virginia Menefee<sup>5</sup> (555), b. 29 June 1846 Va.; m.  
556 ---- Hanson (556). Went to Ia.
- 557 x. Sarah Katherine Menefee<sup>5</sup> (557), b. 4 June 1849; married  
558 B. F. Denison (558). Went to Olympia, Washington; d. 29  
Aug. 1871 (?)
- 559 xi. Charles Muscoe Menefee<sup>5</sup> (559), b. 26 Apr. 1852; d. 4 Oct.  
1865
- 560 xii. Minnie Menefee<sup>5</sup> (560) m. Samuel Thomas Ayres (561) 26 Dec.  
561 1866
- 562 xiii. Amelia Menefee<sup>5</sup> (562)

NOTE: Catherine or Katherine Bowie Pendleton (154) was a sister of Ann Taylor Pendleton (73). They were daughters of Thomas Pendleton (231), b. 28 July 1773, d. 16 Mar. 1823 and Jane Farmer (232), b. 2 Dec. 1775; m. 28 Jan. 1794. They were cousins

34  
563

of John S. Pendleton (563), a missionary to Chili. Philip Snapp Menefee (153) moved from Va. to Mt. Pleasant, Ia. about 1858. Both he (153) and his wife (154) were buried in Richmond Cemetery, Henry Co., Iowa. Jane Farmer (232), wife of Thomas Pendleton (231) died 31 Dec. 1845 in Culpeper Co., Va.

565 JAMES ALBERT MENEFE<sup>4</sup> (155), was son of James Menefee (34) born 1st Dec. 1770 and Tabitha Roberts (35). He married Sarah Elizabeth Amiss (156), dau. of Colonel Elijah Amiss (565). Albert was born 24 Feb. 1806; d. in Jan. 1890 in Warrentown, Fauquiere Co., Va.

Children:

- 566 i. James Amiss Menefee<sup>5</sup> (566), b. 1850 in Rappahannock Co., Va.,  
567 d. 7 June 1927; m. Laura Laws (567) 17 Oct. 1875
- 568 ii. Jane Wyatt Menefee<sup>5</sup> (568), b. 31 May 1852; d. 1909
- 569 iii. Sallie Tabitha Menefee<sup>5</sup> (569), b. abt. 1853; 1st wife of  
570 Silas Bruce Johnson (570)
- 571 iv. Ida Lester Menefee<sup>5</sup> (571), b. 27 Sept. 1854; 2nd wife of  
Silas Bruce Johnson (570)
- 572 v. Robert Early Menefee<sup>5</sup> (572), m. Lucy H. Sheppard (573)
- 573  
574 vi. Elijah Eugene Menefee<sup>5</sup> (574), b. 12 Feb. 1858 Rappahannock  
575 Co., Va.; m. (1) Mary Hannah Jordan (575); m. (2) Martha  
576 Anderson Franklin (576); d. 7 June 1927
- 577 vii. Mary Albert Menefee<sup>5</sup> (577); m. Bolitha James Laws (578),  
578 Chief Justice, District of Columbia, Federal District  
Court, Washington D.C. Mary Albert Menefee d. 15 Nov. 1958
- 579 viii. Lucy Ellen Menefee<sup>5</sup> (579), m. Rice Marsteller (580); died  
580 before 1921

JANE ROBERTS MENEFE<sup>4</sup> (157), dau. of James Menefee (34) and Tabitha Roberts (35); born 11 Mar. 1808; married Dec. 1839 to William R. Brown (158) in Marion Co., Mo. They lived in Marion Co., Mo. closely associated with Arthur M. Menefee (79) and Arthur's wife Mildred Johnston Menefee (145) who was a sister to Jane Roberts Menefee (157)

Children:

- 581 i. Gideon H. Brown<sup>5</sup> (581)
- 582 ii. Elizabeth Williams Brown<sup>5</sup> (582)

583 iii. Jane Brown<sup>5</sup>(583)

585 ABSOLOM MENEFFEE<sup>4</sup> (171), born 1825 a son of Lewis Menefee(38) and Millie Thorn(39); married Elizabeth Cordelia Adams(172), a dau. of Charles Adams(585)

Children:

- 586 i. John Lewis Menefee<sup>5</sup>(586), b. 1848 Rappahannock Co., Va.;  
587 m. (1) Ann Virginia Bennett(587); m. (2) Ella Menefee(588)  
588  
589 ii. James Daniel Menefee<sup>5</sup>(589), b. about 1850; m. Betty  
590 Elizabeth Menefee(590)
- 591 iii. Turner Ashby Menefee<sup>5</sup>(591), b. about 1866; m. Elizabeth  
592 Simpson(592)
- 593 iv. Thomas Lafayette Menefee<sup>5</sup>(593), b. 1859; m. Sallie A.  
594 Bennett(594)
- 595 v. Absolom Menefee<sup>5</sup>(595), m. Lula Grove(596). No children.  
596

597 JOSEPH MASSIE MENEFFEE<sup>4</sup> (173), born 1827 Culpeper Co., Va., went to Piedmont W., Va.; son of Lewis Menefee(38) and Millie Thorn(39) in 1849; married Adeline Adams(174), born 1829, a sister of Elizabeth Cordelia Adams(584), wife of Absolom Menefee(171) and grand dau. of John Quincy Adams(597)

Children:

- 599 i. Dollie Menefee<sup>5</sup>(598), m. Frank Cressy(599)  
600 Child: Frank Cressy<sup>6</sup>, Jr.(600)  
601 ii. Frank Menefee<sup>5</sup>(601)

JOHN ALEXANDER MENEFFEE<sup>4</sup> (175), called Jack, born 7 Apr. 1807 at Flint Hill, Culpeper Co., Va.; son of Lewis Menefee(38) and Millie Thorn(39); married Sydney Garrett(176), born 1820.

Children:

- 602 i. James Kinsey Menefee<sup>5</sup>(602), b. 1849 Rappahannock Co., Va.;  
603 m. Elizabeth Estes(603)
- 604 ii. Elizabeth Menefee<sup>5</sup>(604), b. 1850 Rappahannock Co., Va.; m.  
605 James Daniel Menefee(605), 2nd son of Absolom(171); died  
1836
- 606 iii. Minnie B. Menefee<sup>5</sup>(606), b. 1865 Rappahannock Co., Va.;

- 607 m. Henry Sutphin(607)
- 608 iv. Hattie Bell Menefee<sup>5</sup>(608), b. Rappahannock Co., Va.; m.  
609 John Sutphin(609)
- 610 v. Mary Menefee<sup>5</sup>(610), lived with Minnie Menefee(606); not  
married.
- 611 vi. Charles S. Menefee<sup>5</sup>(611), m. Rosa Finchum(612)  
612

BENNETT MENELEE<sup>4</sup> (199), born 4 Mar. 1827 Front Royal, Va.;  
son of Charles Juit Menefee(42) and Mary Mattox(43); married  
Luch Hannah Woods(200) 1 May 1859. He died 15 Dec. 1919, buried  
in Low Gap Cemetery, Carroll Co., Mo. Lucy was born 30 Nov. 1829,  
died 21 Nov. 1890. Bennett Menefee(199) migrated from Va. to  
Muskingum Co., Ohio at age 25. He moved to Mercer Co., Ill.  
and farmed. In 1869 he moved to Madeville, Carroll Co., Mo. by  
wagon.

Children:

- 613 i. Mary Alice Menefee<sup>5</sup>(613), b. 2 Aug. 1860 Mercer Co., Ill.  
614 She m. James Timmerman(614), 9 July 1884; d. 27 Mar. 1938  
at Cabool, Texas Co., Mo. James Timmerman was born 15 May  
1852 at Bellefontain, Ohio. They were m. 9 July 1884 at  
615 Cabool, Texas Co., Mo. One source says James Timmerman's  
(614) 1st marriage was to Orilla Richards(615), 23 Mar.  
1880. She d. 10 Apr. 1883
- 616 ii. Rosalie Menefee<sup>5</sup>(616), b. 12 Jan. 1857, d. 2 June 1860
- 617 iii. Nettie Menefee<sup>5</sup>(617), b. 11 Oct. 1863; m. Robert Denham  
618 (618) 23 Nov. 1881. She d. 25 Nov. 1952
- 619 iv. a dau.(619), b. 3 Feb. 1865; died at birth.
- 620 v. Olive Menefee<sup>5</sup>(620), b. 18 Jan. 1866; m. Charles Cox(621)  
621 15 Dec. 1887. She d. 18 July 1957
- 622 vi. Walker Menefee<sup>5</sup>(622), b. 7 Oct. 1867; m. Ettie Smith(623)  
623 17 July 1894; he d. 21 Dec. 1952
- 624 vii. Iona Menefee<sup>5</sup>(624), b. 15 Oct. 1869; m. Calvin Cox(625).  
625 She d. 19 Apr. 1927
- 626 viii. Milton Lloyd Menefee<sup>5</sup>(626), b. 14 Jan. 1872; m. 19 Dec.  
627 1899 to Margaret Haughton(627); He d. 8 Mar. 1962

JOHN NOTLEY MENELEE<sup>4</sup> (203), born 5 Aug. 1832, Culpeper Co.,  
Va. He died in 1923. Son of Charles Juit Menefee(42) and Mary  
Mattox(43). He migrated to Ohio, then to Galesburg, Ill. across

the Mississippi River from Henry Co., Ill. His wife was Hannah Jane Sheriff(204)

Children:

- 628 i. Avery John Menefee<sup>5</sup>(628), b. 18 Oct. 1883 or 5 Walnut,  
629 Iowa.; m. Myrtle Frances Turner(629)
- 630 ii. Mary Menefee<sup>5</sup>(630), b. 1871; lived in Delano, Calif. in  
631 1959. She m. Frank Coddington(631)
- 632 iii. William Layton Menefee<sup>5</sup>(632), b. 19 Dec. 1875; m. Ruby  
633 Ellen Walrath(633)
- 634 iv. Edward Menefee<sup>5</sup>(634)
- 635 v. Fannie Menefee<sup>5</sup>(635), m. ---- Smiley(636)  
636
- 637 vi. Lillie Menefee<sup>5</sup>(637), m. ---- Griffith(638)  
638

NIMROD MERRITT HURST<sup>4</sup> (228), born 1844, married Caroline Schecter(229) (born in 1848 in Baden, Germany) in 1866 at Corydon, Indiana. He was son of Nimrod Hurst(59) and Mary Pennington(60). She died in 1935 in New Salisbury, Indiana. Nimrod Merritt Hurst(228) enlisted in C.B.3rd Indiana Cavalry, was killed in 1867, when his daughter Edna Elizabeth was 6 weeks old child.

Child:

- 639 Edna Elizabeth Hurst<sup>5</sup>(639), b. 1867 at Hursttown, Harrison Co.,  
640 Indiana; m. Philip R. Bill(640) in 1888 at New Salisbury, Indiana.  
He was born in 1860 and d. 1942. Edna Elizabeth Hurst(639) d.  
in 1960, New Salisbury, Indiana.

Children:

- 641 1) Carrie Anice Bill<sup>6</sup>(641), b. 27 Aug. 1899 in Ramsey, Harrison  
642 Co., Indiana; m. William Sheridan La Follette(642), 4 Oct.  
1925. He was b. 7 Feb. 1898 at Mott, Harrison Co., Indiana.
- 643 2) Tamzin Pearl Bill<sup>6</sup>(643), b. 1889 Ramsey, Indiana; d. 1957;  
644 m. William Walk(644)

Children:

- 645 a) Nola Walk<sup>7</sup>(645); m. Eaton(646)  
646  
647 b) Jas. L. Walk<sup>7</sup>(647)
- 648 3) Katheryn F. Bill<sup>6</sup>(648), b. 1893 Ramsey, Indiana; m. Victor  
649 McIntosh(649) in 1917; d. in 1950

## Children:

- 650 a) Glenn McIntosh<sup>7</sup> (650)  
 651 b) Wayne McIntosh<sup>7</sup> (651)  
 652 c) Weldon McIntosh<sup>7</sup> (652)  
 653 d) Harold McIntosh<sup>7</sup> (653)   ||  
 654 e) Merl McIntosh<sup>7</sup> (654)   || twins  
 655 4) Claude Raymond Bill<sup>6</sup> (655), b. 1896, Ramsey, Indiana; m.  
 656 Myrtle Reising(656)

## Children:

- 657 a) Claude William Bill<sup>7</sup> (657)  
 658 b) John Bill<sup>7</sup> (658)  
 659 c) Franklin Bill<sup>7</sup> (659)  
 660 5) Merritt Hurst Bill<sup>6</sup> (660), b. 1902 Ramsey, Indiana; married  
 661 Charlotte Grose(661); d. 1959 New Albany, Indiana.  
 662 6) Dolores Bill<sup>6</sup> (662); m. ---- Best(663)  
 663  
 664 7) Delma S.Bill(664), b. 1906, New Salisbury, Indiana; m.  
 665 Harrison Beckert(665)  
 666 8) Esther M.Bill<sup>6</sup> (666), b. 1908; m. William S.Felmy(667);  
 667 d. in 1965

4

WILLIAM PENDLETON MENEFFEE<sup>4</sup> (237), son of John Menefee(72) and Ann Taylor Pendleton(73); born 30 July 1818 in Va.; m. Frances or Lena McPherson(238), 12 Oct. 1843; died 1888 or 1890; lived in Linneus, Mo. She was born in 1824

## Children:

- 668 i. Florence Menefee<sup>5</sup> (668), b. 1840  
 669 ii. Anna Menefee<sup>5</sup> (669)  
 670 iii. Augustus A. Menefee<sup>5</sup> (670), b. abt. 1848; lived in Linneus,  
 671 Mo.; m. (1) 16 Feb. 1870 Ellen or Helen Shelton(671) or  
 672 Mrs. Ellen Powers(672); m. (2) Cora B. Perry(673) abt. 1890  
 673 in Lancaster, Mo.

## Children by 1st marriage:

674 1) Fred W. Menefee<sup>6</sup> (674), b. 10 Nov. 1872; m. Annie-----  
675 (675) lived in Hannibal, Mo.

Children:

676 a) Goldie<sup>7</sup> (676)

677 b) Laurence<sup>7</sup> (677)

678 c) Lillian<sup>7</sup> (678)

679 2) Edd Menefee<sup>6</sup> (679), b. Nov. 1873, lived in St. Louis, Mo.

680 3) Fannie Menefee<sup>6</sup> (680), b. Dec. 1874; lived in St. Louis.

681 4) Robert Menefee<sup>6</sup> (681), b. Jan. 1876; lived in  
Springfield, Ill.

Child by Cora B. Perry (673)

682 Elmer J. Menefee<sup>6</sup> (682); he lived in Los Angeles 1916 to  
1936. Not married. At one time was Supt., High Schools,  
Decatur, Ia.

683 iv. William Johnston Menefee<sup>5</sup> (683), b. abt. 1850; m. Mollie  
684 Cook (684)

Child:

Oran Virgil Menefee<sup>6</sup> (685), b. 13 Jan. 1873 or 1886 at  
Santa Rosa, Calif.; m. Sue Cecelia Davis (686). The  
family said Virgil Menefee (685) was b. in 1873. News  
Paper obituary said 1886.

Children:

687 1) Virgil Homer Menefee<sup>7</sup> (687), b. 7 May 1904 in San  
688 Francisco, Calif.; a dentist in Los Banos, Calif.;  
m. Elva Marie Guder (688)

689 a) Jerry Menefee<sup>8</sup> (689), b. 1942

690 b) Kathleen Menefee<sup>8</sup> (690), b. 1945

691 2) Mildred Menefee<sup>7</sup> (691), b. 1906; m. Milton R. Cameron  
692 (692) 22 Dec. 1929; lived in San Diego, Calif.

693 3) Lloyd Francis Menefee<sup>7</sup> (693), b. 1908 lived in San  
Diego, Calif.

694 4) Edith Menefee<sup>7</sup> (694), b. 1910, lived in Whitier, Calif.  
695 m. ----- Kron (695)

696  
697

- 5) John Llewellen Menefee<sup>7</sup> (696), b. 17 Apr. 1914 in Colusa, Calif.; m. Aline Havord Webb (697). Lived in Mt. Carmel, Connecticut.

## Children:

698

- a) Jacquely Aline Menefee<sup>8</sup> (698)

699

- b) Robert Webb Menefee<sup>8</sup> (699)

700

- v. Madelon Menefee<sup>5</sup> (700) not married

701

- vi. Edward Menefee<sup>5</sup> (701) not married

702

- vii. John (William - ? ) Wesley Menefee<sup>5</sup> (702), b. 11 Dec. 1860; m. Julia Sutton Scruggs(703); d. 19 Oct. 1939 in Plant City, Fla.

703

## Children:

704  
705

- 1) Frances Emma Menefee<sup>6</sup> (704), b. 20 Jan. 1904, Leesburg, Fla.; m. Harley Houston Haddock(705)

706  
707

- 2) Guss David Menefee<sup>6</sup> (706), b. 4 Apr. 1897 Gainsville, Fla.; m. Alberta Burton(707)

## Child:

708

- Beverly J. Menefee<sup>7</sup> (708)

709  
710

- 3) Charles Menefee<sup>6</sup> (709), b. Jan. 20, 1899; m. Minnie Lee Wilson(710); d. Dec. 1968

## Child:

711  
712

- James Roberts Menefee<sup>7</sup> (711), b. 5 July 1921 in Plant City, Fla.; m. Margie Inez Green(712)

## Children:

713

- a) Carol Ann Menefee<sup>8</sup> (713)

714

- b) Norma Lee Menefee<sup>8</sup> (714)

715

- c) Mary Katherine Menefee<sup>8</sup> (715)

716

- 4) James Menefee<sup>6</sup> (716), b. 29 Jan. 1899; d. 1913. 709 & 716 are twins.

717  
718  
719  
720

- 5) Mollie Menefee<sup>6</sup> (717), m. J.J. Lewis(718)

- 6) Ruth Menefee<sup>6</sup> (719), m. Claud Ogden(720)

- 721 viii. Emma L. Menefee<sup>5</sup> (721)
- 722 ix. Homer Virgil Menefee<sup>5</sup> (722), b. abt. 1866 in Mo., at one  
723 time, he lived in Illinois; m. Francis A. McPherson (723)
- 724 x. Virginia Menefee<sup>5</sup> (724) † 724 &  
† 725 are
- 725 xi. Clara Menefee<sup>5</sup> (725); m. Haggall --- (?) (726) † twins  
726

SARAH ANN MENEFE<sup>4</sup>E (239), born 1820 in Va., dau. of John Menefee (72) and Ann Taylor Pendleton (73); Sarah (239) was wife of William Henry Harrison Turner (240), born 1813; d. 1881. She d. about 1908

Children:

- 727 i. Edwin Alonzo Turner<sup>5</sup> (727), b. 21 Nov. 1839 in Mo., d.  
1 Sept. 1865
- 728 ii. William Henry Turner<sup>5</sup> (728), b. 5 Feb. 1842 in Mo., d.  
15 Mar. 1900
- 729 iii. Emma Alice Turner<sup>5</sup> (729), b. 24 Feb. 1847; m. David Street  
730 (730) 20 Feb. 1868

Children:

- 731 1) Sallie Street<sup>6</sup> (731), b. 1 Nov. 1868; m. George Edwin  
732 Van Heinigen (732), 12 Sept. 1894
- Child:
- 733 Dorothy Van Heinigen<sup>7</sup> (733), b. 31 Aug. 1895
- 734 2) Mabel Street<sup>6</sup> (734), dau. of David Street (730), b. 25  
June 1876
- 735 3) David Turner Street<sup>6</sup> (735), b. June 18, 1873; m. Effie  
736 Emma Oerter (736), 28 Oct. 1902
- 737 4) Emma Street<sup>6</sup> (737), b. 7 Nov. 1875
- 738 5) Robert Menefee Street<sup>6</sup> (738), b. 7 Jan. 1882; married  
739 Beatrice Agnes Caffrey (739), 7 Jan. 1904

Children:

- 740 a) Florence Minerva Street<sup>7</sup> (740); b. 28 Feb. 1905
- 741 b) Frances Eleanor Street<sup>7</sup> (741), b. 25 Nov. 1907
- 742 iv. Mary Elizabeth Turner<sup>5</sup> (742), b. 2 Aug. 1849; married

743

Harry Wright(743) 9 Jan. 1872

## Children:

744

745

1) Herbert C. Wright<sup>6</sup> (744); m. Mary Fay(745)

## Children:

746

a) Carleton Wright<sup>7</sup> ¶

747

b) Virginia Wright<sup>7</sup> ¶ are siblings

748

2) Lee Wright<sup>6</sup> (748), lived in San Francisco

749

750

v. Ann Howard Turner<sup>5</sup> (749), b. 19 Nov. 1853; m. J.W. Raily (750), 6 Oct. 1874

751

752

vi. Harry Menefee Turner<sup>5</sup> (751), b. 21 Oct. 1857; m. Mary Stevenson(752) 21 Oct. 1876

753

754

JAMES INNES MENEFE<sup>4</sup> (241), born 13 July 1821, married 7 Sept. 1848. He was son of John Menefee(72) and Ann Taylor Pendleton(73), a sister of Catherine Bowie Pendleton(154). Harriet Elizabeth Gash, his wife(242) was born 14 July 1827; She died 2 Mar. 1902. She was dau. of Joseph D. Gash(753) and Sallie Longmire(754). James Innes died 4 Feb. 1868.

## Children:

755

756

i. Mollie T. Menefee<sup>5</sup> (755), b. 3 Nov. 1849; m. Joseph H. Donly(756), 25 Apr. 1873; d. 16 Oct. 1903. Joseph H. Donly was b. 12 July 1851 and d. Jan. 1902. Molly(755) d. 10 Oct. 1903.

## Children:

757

a) Walter B. Donly<sup>6</sup> (757), b. 11 Nov. 1881; d. 15 Nov. 1881

758

759

b) Edith M. Donly<sup>6</sup> (758), b. 3 Mar. 1884; m. Blair H. Anderson(759) 12 Feb. 1908.

## Child:

760

Everett H. Anderson<sup>7</sup> (760), b. 10 Nov. 1908

761

762

c) Leticia Donly<sup>6</sup> (761), b. 7 Aug. 1889; m. George Priest (762). Leticia lived in St. Louis, d. in 1958

763

764

ii. Martha J. Menefee<sup>5</sup> (763), b. 11 July 1851; m. James R. Clagget(764) 14 June 1871. James R. Clagget was b. 23 June 1835; died 23 Dec. 1900. Martha d. 12 Dec. 1895.

- 765   iii.   Virgil Menefee<sup>5</sup> (765), d. infant.
- 766   iv.    Virginia Sarah Menefee<sup>5</sup> (766), b. 9 Dec. 1854; d. 17 Mar. 1870
- 767   v.    Emma Dora Menefee<sup>5</sup> (767), b. 12 July 1860; d. 24 Aug. 1890;  
768   m. Samuel J. Feaster (768) on 12 Nov. 1879. Samuel was b. 5 Sept. 1855; d. 1 Feb. 1923

## Children:

- 769   1) Roger Innes Feaster<sup>6</sup> (769) m. Frances Davis (770)  
770   lived in Hannibal, Mo.; d. Nov. 1939

## Children:

- 771   a) Samuel J. Feaster<sup>7</sup> (771)
- 772   b) Harold Feaster<sup>7</sup> (772)
- 773   c) Maxine Feaster<sup>7</sup> (773); m. Kenneth Weller (774)  
774
- 775   d) Marjorie Feaster<sup>7</sup> (775) m. William Huston (776)  
776
- 777   2) Mary Willis Feaster<sup>6</sup> (777), b. 28 July 1883; m. W.W.  
778   Sears (778)

## Child:

- 779   Walter Ennis Sears<sup>7</sup> (779), b. 17 Jan. 1911, Palmyra, Mo.

- 780   3) Luella Feaster<sup>6</sup> (780), b. 28 Oct. 1886; m. Otto  
781   Rhodes Barton (781)

## Child:

- 782   ----- Barton<sup>7</sup> (782) in California.

- 783   vi.   Minnie Pauline Menefee<sup>5</sup> (783), b. 29 Aug. 1865; d. 27 Mar. 1866

- 784   vii. Lutie Carey Menefee<sup>5</sup> (784), b. 12 Oct. 1867; m. William  
785   Elmore Terrill (785), 11 Nov. 1891. She d. 26 Feb. 1936.  
William was born 11 Aug. 1855, d. 2 May 1937

## Children:

- 786   1) Mattie Claggett Terrill<sup>6</sup> (786), b. 16 Aug. 1892; died  
23 Sept. 1892; lived in Palmyra, Mo.
- 787   2) Hattie (Mattie) Lee Terrill<sup>6</sup> (787). Twin of (786),  
lived in Palmyra, Mo.

44  
788

viii. James Innes Menefee<sup>5</sup>(788)

VIRGINIA LAFAYETTE MENEFE<sup>4</sup>E (243), born 7 Nov. 1823; married on 30 Sept. 1841. She died on 11 Feb. 1856. She was dau. of John Menefee(72) and Ann Taylor Pendleton(73). Her husband was James Gudger Longmire(244), born 23 Mar. 1818.

Children:

- 789 i. William W. Longmire<sup>5</sup>(789), lived in Monroe City, Mo.  
790 ii. Emma Ezabella Longmire<sup>5</sup>(790), b. 4 Dec. 1842; m. William  
791 Perry Bush(791), 15 Oct. 1867

Children:

- 792 1) William Nelson Bush<sup>6</sup>(792)  
793 2) Edward Leonore Bush<sup>6</sup>(793); m. Annie --- (794)  
794

Children:

- 795 a) Edward Henry Bush<sup>7</sup>(795)  
796 b) champ Clark Bush<sup>7</sup>(796)  
797 c) William Perry Bush<sup>7</sup>(797)  
798 iii. Edward Longmire<sup>5</sup>(798)  
799 iv. Thomas Jefferson Longmire<sup>5</sup>(799)  
800 v. Benjamin Franklin Longmire<sup>5</sup>(800)  
801 vi. Mary Ella Longmire<sup>5</sup>(801); m. William H. Martin(802)  
802

CAROLINA AMANDA MENEFE<sup>4</sup>E (245), born 26 Sept. 1825, a dau. of John Menefee(72) and Ann Taylor Pendleton(73); married Issac Turner(246) Nov. 24, 1842 who died 1874. Carolina died Feb. 11, 1871

Children:

- 803 i. Joseph Turner<sup>5</sup>(803), lived in St. Louis, Mo.  
804 ii. Samuel Turner<sup>5</sup>(804), lived in San Francisco, Calif.  
805 iii. Virginia Turner<sup>5</sup>(805) m. ---- Lobdell(806)  
806

Children:

- 807 1) Virginia Lobdell<sup>6</sup> (807)
- 808 2) Bessie Lobdell<sup>6</sup> (808); m. George Shephard(809) lived  
809 in Hartford, Michigan in 1957

ELIZA CATHERINE MENEFEE<sup>4</sup> (247), born in 1827 in Va.; dau. of John Menefee(72) and Ann Taylor Pendleton(73). Married Samuel Issac Newton Hill, M.D. (248). Eliza died in 1868.

Children:

- 810 i. Ella Hill<sup>5</sup> (810)
- 811 ii. Anna Hill<sup>5</sup> (811)
- 812 iii. Virgil John Hill<sup>5</sup> (812)
- 813 iv. Bell Hill<sup>5</sup> (813), b. 3 Mar. 1886; m. W.B.Herron(814) 12  
814 Mar. 1884. She d. 17 Sept. 1924
- 815 v. Samuel Archibald Webster Hill<sup>5</sup> (815), b. 11 Oct. 1854 at  
816 Clarence, Mo.; m. Leona A.Alexander(816), 26 Dec. 1877;  
d. 25 Jan. 1930. She died 3 Nov. 1929

Children:

- 817 1) Issac Hill<sup>6</sup> (817), d. infancy
- 818 2) Henry C.Hill<sup>6</sup> (818), d. 10 Feb. 1910
- 819 3) Lizzie Opal Hill<sup>6</sup> (819) of Fayette, Mo.
- 820 4) James Newton Hill<sup>6</sup> (820) of Columbia, Mo.
- 821 5) Charles Hill<sup>6</sup> (821)
- 822 6) ----- Hill<sup>6</sup> (822), a dau.; m. M.A.Shaw(823)
- 823
- 824 7) Claude Short Hill<sup>6</sup> (824) of Fayette, Mo.

JOHN RICHARD CALHOUN MENEFEE<sup>4</sup> (255), son of John Menefee(72) and Ann Taylor Pendleton(73); born 12 Nov. 1842 in Palmyra, Mo. Married Ann Spencer Ball(256), a dau. of John Gibbs Ball (825) and Elizabeth Flournoy(826) and lived in Linneus, Mo. Buried in old Linneus cemetery. Calhoun died 8 May 1911. Ann Spencer was born in 1843, died in 1924, buried in old Linneus Cemetery. John Gibbs Ball(825) was son of Jessie Ball(826a), cousin of Mary Ball Washington(826b). Elizabeth Flournoy(826) was a sister to Virginia Flournoy Williams(123), 3rd wife of Robert Wagner Menefee(120). Virginia Flournoy was a widow of Howard Williams.

825

826

826a

826b

## Children:

- 827 i. Lydia Helen Menefee<sup>5</sup>(827), b. in 1864; d. 8 Nov. 1921
- 828 ii. George Wood Menefee<sup>5</sup>(828), b. 1866, lived in Kansas  
829 City in 1922; m. Margaret Philips(829)
- Child:
- 830 J.Philips Menefee<sup>6</sup>(830), b. in 1899, lived in Kansas  
City, Mo. in 1923; d. in 1937
- 831 iii. Elizabeth Taylor Menefee<sup>5</sup>(831), b. 29 Dec. 1869 in  
832 Linneus, Mo.; m. Edward Martin Adams(832)
- 833 iv. Maggie Menefee<sup>5</sup>(833), b. 1870; d. in 1950
- 834 v. Richard Pendleton Menefee<sup>5</sup>(834), b. in 1870 Linneus, Mo.;  
835 lived in Ojai, Calif.; m. Ann Lee DeWitt(835)
- Child:
- 836 DeWitt R.Menefee<sup>6</sup>(836), no children
- 837 vi. Sarah Menefee<sup>5</sup>(837), m. --- Turner(838)
- 838  
839 vii. William Pendleton Menefee<sup>5</sup>(839)
- 840 viii. Virginia Menefee<sup>5</sup>(840)
- 841 ix. Alexander Menefee<sup>5</sup>(841)
- 842 x. Mary Menefee<sup>5</sup>(842)
- 843 xi. Thomas Henry Menefee<sup>5</sup>(843)

4

HENRY LLOYD MENEFEE<sup>4</sup> (313), born 9 Sept. 1843 in Rappahannock Co., Va. Son of Alexander French Menefee(76) and Virginia Mary Browning(77); married Roberta Bell McLaren Holland(314), born 20 May 1848; died 4 Sept. 1917; married Dec. 21, 1864

## Children:

- 844 i. Carrol Menefee<sup>5</sup>(844), b. 21 July 1876 Sperryville, Va.  
845 m. Frankie Smith(845); d. 19 Dec. 1944

## Child:

- 846 Major. Carrol Menefee<sup>6</sup>, Jr.(846) b. 7 June 1926,  
847 Sperryville, Va.; m. Joyce Farrow(847), Airforce  
Selfridge Field in 1965. Ramey Air Force Base Puerto  
Rico 1970 APO New York 09845

## Children:

- 847a a) Carroll Lawrence Menefee<sup>7</sup> (847a)  
 847b b) Suzanne Elizabeth Menefee<sup>7</sup> (847b)  
 847c c) Mary Frances Menefee<sup>7</sup> (847c)  
 848 ii. Robert Llyod Menefee<sup>5</sup>(848), b. in 1868; m. Kate Ackerman  
 849 (849), went to California in 1900; d. in 1943 in Aptos,  
 California.

## Children:

- 850 1) Roberta Menefee<sup>6</sup> (850), b. abt. 1903, California.  
 851 2) Ruth Menefee<sup>6</sup> (851), b. abt. 1905, California.  
 852 3) Henry Lloyd Menefee<sup>6</sup>, 2nd(852), b. 1906, California.  
 853 iii. May Menefee<sup>5</sup> (853), b. 13 Jan. 1866; m. Brooke Roberts  
 854 Miller(854), b. in 1864; d. 28 Jan. 1941

## Children:

- 855 1) Brook Menefee Miller<sup>6</sup> (855), b. 15 Sept. 1890. Not  
 married  
 856 2) Roberta Liberty Miller<sup>6</sup> (856), b. 27 May 1892; m. H.G.  
 857 Moffett(857)  
 858 3) Henry Lloyd Miller<sup>6</sup> (858), b. 7 Nov. 1894  
 859 4) David Jackson Miller<sup>6</sup> (859), b. 6 Oct. 1896 lived on  
 Farm just west of Sperryville, Va. Not married  
 860 5) Ada May Miller<sup>6</sup> (860), b. 1 June 1899; m. Wade Hampton  
 861 Massie(861), b. 1899; d. May 1966  
 862 iv. Jett(Jarrett) Derries Menefee<sup>5</sup> (862), b. 8 Nov. 1871; d.  
 4 May 1903

NIMROD W.J. MENEFEE<sup>5</sup> (362), son of Arthur M. Menefee(79) and  
 Mildred Johnston Menefee(145). Arthur Menefee(79) died 16 Nov.  
 1857 at Carson City, Nevada. Arthur's 2nd wife was Rebecca  
 Witt (361) whom he married on 11 Mar. 1853.

Children of Nimrod W.J. Menefee(362) and Mary F. Sheckles(363):

- 863 i. William N(imrod) Menefee<sup>6</sup> (863), b. 1856, Ralls Co., Mo.  
 864 ii. Mary Eliza Menefee<sup>6</sup> (864), grand daughter of (79), b. 1859

in Somona, Calif.; m. 1st to Jacob C. Smothers(865)

Children of Smothers:

- 866 1) Laura Smothers<sup>7</sup> (866); m. ---- Hartson (867)  
 867  
 868 2) Perry William Smothers<sup>7</sup> (868)

Mary Elizabeth(864) 2nd married Peter Henry Vogt(869).  
 No children by Vogt.

- 870 iii. James B. Menefee<sup>6</sup> (870), b. 1861 Somona, Calif.; d. Kern  
 Co., Calif. 7 June 1919

LUCELE J. MENEFE<sup>5</sup>E (364), dau. of Arthur M. Menefee(79) and  
 Mildred Johnston Menefee(145), born 7 Sept. 1833 in Culpeper  
 Co., Va.; died 6 May 1911 in Winters, Yolo, Calif.; married  
 (1) John Muldoon(365) 30 Mar. 1855 at Ralls Co., Mo.

Children:

- 871 i. Emma Louisa Muldoon<sup>6</sup> (871), b. 18 Dec. 1856; died 12 July  
 872 1911; m. William Clark Rhem(872) \* see appendix  
 873 ii. Mary Muldoon<sup>6</sup> (873) \* see appendix

Lucele(364) divorced John Muldoon Mar. 1861 and married James  
 Bowman(366) 4 Apr. 1861 at New London, Ralls, Mo. James Bow-  
 man, Sr.(366) was born 20 Mar. 1822 at Belfast, County Down,  
 Ireland; d. 18 Oct. 1903 at Winters, Yolo, Calif.

Children:

- 874 i. Catherine Elizabeth Bowman<sup>6</sup> (874), b. 12 Mar. 1865 at  
 Perry, Ralls, Mo.; d. 29 Jan. 1937 at Winters, Yolo,  
 875 Calif.; m. (1) Owen Swan(875), (2) Jephtha Jeans(876),  
 876 b. 1841 Winters, Yolo, Calif. and died 1915

Child by 1st marriage:

- 877 Lucy May Swan<sup>7</sup> (877), b. 2 May 1884; m. Burton William  
 878 Frochen(878)

Children by 2nd marriage:

- 879 1) Veda Violet Jeans<sup>7</sup> (879), b. 8 Mar. 1889 at Perry, Ralls,  
 879a Mo.; m. Thomas Pollard(879a)  
 880 2) Lucele Mildred Jeans<sup>7</sup> (880), b. 21 Apr. 1890 at Perry.  
 881 3) Foster J. Jeans(881), b. 16 Nov. 1892 at Winters, Yolo  
 Yolo, Calif. and d. 23 Mar. 1893.

- 882 4) Willie Magil Jeans<sup>7</sup> (882), b. 1894; d. 20 Feb.1895
- 883 5) Ray Jephtha Jeans<sup>7</sup> (883), b. 25 Jan. 1900; d.16 Feb. 1901
- 884 6) Roy Norman Jeans<sup>7</sup> (884), b. 13 Aug. 1902
- 885 ii. Henry Richard Bowman<sup>6</sup> (885), b.20 Oct.1866 \* see appendix
- 886 iii. Minnie Viola Bowman<sup>6</sup> (886),b.13 or 18 Dec.1867 \* see appendix
- 886a iv. John Bledsoe Bowman<sup>6</sup> (886a), b. 13 Aug.1868 \* see appendix
- 886b v. James Bowman<sup>6</sup>, Jr.(886b), b. 5 Jan.1873.

MARY ELIZABETH MENEFFEE<sup>4</sup> (367), born 22 Aug.1835, dau. of Arthur M.Menefee(79) and Mildred J.Menefee(145); d. 4 May 1919; m. (1) ---- Prewitt(368), married (2) George W.Roberts (369), d. 16 Nov. 1894.

Child of Prewitt(368) and Mary Elizabeth(367)

Chas. W.Prewitt<sup>5</sup> (370)

Children by 2nd marriage:

- 887 i. Albert Arthur Roberts<sup>5</sup> (887), called Bert.; b. abt. 1876
- 888 in Dixon, Solano, Calif.; m. Laura Alma Milligan(888); d. in 1949

Child:

889 Clarence Menefee Roberts<sup>6</sup> (889)

- 890 ii. Hampton Evans Roberts<sup>5</sup> (890), b. 28 Jan.1879; d. 11 June
- 891 1949; m. (1) Ora P.Windsor(891) 18 Jan. 1910, d. 20
- 892 Jan. 1912 or 24 Jan.1914. She was dau. of Samuel
- 893 Windsor(892) and Marcia --- (893); m. (2) May Lee Starr
- 894 (894) 25 Dec. 1915. She was dau. of Andrew Starr(895)
- 895 and was b. in Klamath Falls, Oregon. Her mother was
- 896 --- Stella(896)

Children of Hampton Evans Roberts:

- 897 1) Hampton Evans Roberts<sup>6</sup>, Jr.(897), b. 16 Jan.1917, Woodland, Yolo Co.,Calif.; d.16 Jan.1917
- 898 2) Dolores May Roberts<sup>6</sup> (898), b. 18 June 1918 woodland,
- 899 Yolo Co.,Calif.; m. 10 June 1940 to Gino Celoni(899)

## Children:

- 900 a) Judy Lee Celoni<sup>7</sup> (900), m. --- Coulter(901) 22  
901 June 1968
- 902 b) Linda Rae Celoni<sup>7</sup> (902)
- 903 3) William Elmer Roberts<sup>6</sup> (903), b. 18 Dec. 1921; m.  
904 Celia Mat Boyer(904) 20 July 1949
- 905 4) Hampton Evans Roberts<sup>6</sup>, 3rd(905), m. Helen Hope Dietz  
906 (906) Apr.1946. A large number of this Roberts family  
are buried in Woodland (Calif.) cemetery. Hampton  
was b. 6 June 1923.

JOHNATHAN INGRAM<sup>5</sup>, 2nd (433), born 1815, died 1894, son of  
Jarrett Ingram(111). Married Elizabeth Uptegrove(434), b.in  
1818, d. in 1899.

## Child:

- 910 1) Jarrett Ingram<sup>6</sup> (910), b.1843; m. Mary Porter(911); d.1915  
911

## Child:

- 912 Annie Ingram<sup>7</sup> (912), b. 18 Sept 1869 Pike Co., Mo. She was  
Superintendent of Schools, Bowling Green, Mo. in 1925

JOHN T. JOHNSTON<sup>5</sup> (509), married Fanny Eliz. Menefee<sup>5</sup> (508),  
dau. of John Jouett Menefee(147) and Eloisa Burch(148). Fanny  
was born about 1832. John(509) lived in Chilicothe, Mo.

## Children:

- 913 i. Ida Belle Johnston<sup>6</sup> (913), m. Benjamin Thomas Grant  
914 (914). They had a son Harry Grant (915), b. 1882 who  
915 was business Manager and part owner of Milwaukee Journal  
He died 12 July 1963.
- 916 ii. Augusta Menefee Johnston<sup>6</sup> (916), not married.
- 916a iii. James H. Johnston<sup>6</sup> (916a) born abt.1859 in Mo., d.young(?)

ROBERT McDOWELL MENELEE<sup>5</sup> (510), born 30 April 1834 or 35;  
some say in Marietta, Ohio probably on way from Va. to Ky.  
and Mo. He married Iberiah Scott Shirley(511) in Fayette Co.,  
Mo. He was son of John Jouett Menefee(147). She was daughter  
917 of James A. Shirley(917) and Martha Scott(918). They lived in  
918 Livingston, Marion and Macon Counties, Mo. at various times.  
Iberiah(511) was b.17 Nov.1842 in Fayette, Missouri; died

29 Mar.1902-3 in Missouri.

Children:

- 919 i. Mary E.Menefee<sup>6</sup> (919), b.9 Jan.1863; d. in 1866 (?)
- 920 ii. Losia B.Menefee<sup>6</sup> (920)
- 921 iii. Albert Shirley<sup>6</sup> (921), b. 25 Sept. 1865 at Bedford,  
922 Livingston Co.,Mo. He m. Cora Elizabeth Sumpter(922)  
in 1902; d. 25 Dec.1957
- 923 iv. Orlena Menefee<sup>6</sup> (923), lived in Moberly,Mo. before 1954;  
924 m. W.H.Owens(924). Orlena was b. 4 Nov.1873, Missr.
- 925 v. Mattie (Martha) Bostwick Menefee<sup>6</sup> (925), m. I.M.Cole  
926 (926) lived in New Cambria,Mo.;Mattie was b.8<sup>1</sup> Mar.1882
- 927 vi. John Robert Menefee<sup>6</sup> (927), b.25 Feb. 1871 Bedford,Mo.;  
928 d. 31 Dec. 1952; m. (1) Clara Elizabeth Nortoni(928)  
929 12 Oct. 1894; m. (2) Frances Gilliland(929). Clara was  
b. 5 Dec.1875; d. 2 Feb.1920, Lancaster, Nebr.
- 930 vii. Maurice Burch Menefee<sup>6</sup> (930), b.29 Jan.1877; m. (1) Edna  
931 May Calicotte(931) 30 June 1897 Woodville, Mo. m. (2)  
932 Gertrude Hoffman McElroy(932) who d. 2 Oct. 1962.  
Maurice Burch d. in Houston, Texas 1966. His wife(931)  
d. 29 Nov.1946
- 933 viii. Lillian Grace Menefee<sup>6</sup> (933), m. Elzie T.Bales(934)  
934 lived in Moberly,Mo.; Lillian was b. 27 June 1886

5

HIRAM OR HENRY BRUCE MENEFE<sup>5</sup>E (517), son of John Jouette Menefee(147) and Eloisa Burch(148); married (1) Virginia Elizabeth Towner(518). married (2) Dicy Wright(519)

Children by Elizabeth Towner:

- 935 i. May Menefee<sup>6</sup> (935), not married, lived in Hollywood ,  
Calif.
- 936 ii. Minnie Bell<sup>6</sup> (936), m. J.M.Standifer(937)  
937
- 938 iii. Jouett Towner Menefee<sup>6</sup> (938)
- 939 iv. Edith Menefee<sup>6</sup> (939), not married, lived at 1786,  
Elcerito, Hollywood,Calif. Died in Hollywood,Calif.
- 940 v. Lee Bruce Menefee<sup>6</sup> ,1st (940), b. 21 Jan. 1865 in Chilli-  
941 cothe, Mo.; m. Hortense Allen(941). Some say that Lee  
Bruce's maternal grand mother was a Jouetta.

vi. Oscar Robert Menefee<sup>6</sup> (942)

<sup>5</sup>  
 FERDINAND N. MENEFEE<sup>5</sup>, 1st (520), born 15 May 1839 in Macon Co., Mo. He died 22 May 1865 in Quincy, Illinois where he was buried in Woodland Cemetery, south  $\frac{1}{2}$  lot Block 10. No marker. He was son of John Jouett Menefee(147) and Eloisa Burch(148). He married Julia Vineyard Bostwick(521) 16 July 1862 in Glasgow, Mo. Julia Vineyard Bostwick Menefee(521) was born 15 May 1846 to Horatio Nelson Bostwick(943) and Elizabeth W. Murray (944) at Corning, N.Y. She died about 1909 in Seattle, Washington. Cremated. Remains are in H.C. Bostwick Mausoleum, Forest Lawn Cemetery, Omaha, Nebr.

943  
 944

Children:

- 945 i. Harry Bostwick Menefee<sup>6</sup> (945), b. 22 Aug. 1863, Macon Co.,  
 946 Mo.; m. Alice Dia Dame Hodgen(946), b. Mar. 18, 1866. She d. 16 Oct. 1940 Burlington, Ia. Buried in Forest Hill Cemetery, Ann Arbor, Mich. Married Harry Bostwick Menefee(945), died 11 Feb. 1929 in San Diego, Calif. Cremated. Alice(946) was dau. of Hugh McDonald Hodgen (947) and Nancy Jane Huston(948) of the Sam Houston (949) family. Hugh McDonald Hodgen(947) was a Grandson of the founders Hodgenville LaRue Co., Ky., namely Robert Hodgen(950) and Sarah LaRue(951)
- 947  
 948  
 949  
 950  
 951  
 952 ii. Ferdinand Northrup Menefee<sup>6</sup>, 2nd(952), b. 4 Apr. 1865; d. 29 Aug. 1968

<sup>5</sup>  
 ISABELLA JOSEPHINE MENEFEE<sup>5</sup> (522), born Feb. 1841 in Woodville, Macon Co., Mo. ; died Jan. 5 ---; married James Gabriel Alexander(523), born 1842. He died 3 Oct. 1883. She was dau. of John Jouett Menefee(147) and Eloisa (Louisa) Burch(148)

Children:

- 953 i. Lorena Alexander<sup>6</sup> (953), b. 28 Jan. 1872 in Woodville,  
 954 Macon Co., Mo.; m. J.C. Ryan, 2nd(954) who d. 1913. She d. 7 Apr. 1952
- 955 ii. Jouetta Alexander<sup>6</sup> (955), b. 1 Sept. 1867, Woodville,  
 Macon Co., Mo.; d. 17 Aug. 1887
- 956 iii. Frances E. Alexander<sup>6</sup> (956), b. 28 Nov. 1868; m. -----  
 957 Cockrell(957)
- 958 iv. James B. Alexander<sup>6</sup> (958), b. 2 Aug. 1870; d. 1905

<sup>5</sup>  
 WILLIAM ANDREW MENEFEE<sup>5</sup> (542), son of Philip Snapp Menefee (153) and Catherine Bowie Pendleton(154), was born 21 June

1830 in Madison Co., Va. He married Sarah Ann Demaris (543), 16 June 1867. He left Va. with his parents in 1856, farmed in Iowa until 1861, then went to California. In 1863 he went to State of Washington, then in 1866, he took charge of a pack of train of horses to Montana, and returned to Washington farm in 1867. In 1872 he took a drove of horses and mules to British Columbia and returned to Washington. In 1877 he moved to Mancos, Colorado where he was Post Master 1881-2.

Children:

- 959 i. John N. Menefee<sup>6</sup> (959), b. in 1870, d. 8 June 1892 while at school in Mo.
- 960 ii. George W. Menefee<sup>6</sup> (960), b. 30 May 1872 in Mancos, Colorado and lived there to age 86.
- 961 iii. Edward H. or Edwin F. Menefee<sup>6</sup> (961), b. 28 July 1875; was living in Indiana in 1958.
- 962 iv. William Monroe Menefee<sup>6</sup> (962), b. 3 Sept. 1877, Mancos, Colorado.
- 963 v. Charles A. Menefee<sup>6</sup> (963), b. 2 Mar. 1880 Mancos, Colorado.
- 964 vi. Lewis Kermit Menefee<sup>6</sup> (964), b. 7 Jan. 1883 Mancos, Colorado; m. Maudie Kramer (965)
- 965

Children:

- 966 1) Clarence William Menefee<sup>7</sup> (966), b. 27 June 1912  
967 Mancos, Colorado; m. Ida Marie Ward (967)

Child:

- 968 Dale Ward<sup>8</sup> (968)
- 969 2) Leona Crystal Menefee<sup>7</sup> (969), b. 1910; d. 1931

<sup>5</sup>  
THOMAS JAMES MENEFE<sup>5</sup>E (546), born 21 Feb. 1834 in Va., son of Philip Snapp Menefee (153) and Catherine Bowie Pendleton (154). He married Minerva Jane Farmer (547), 12 Mar. 1867

Children:

- 970 i. Charles Evert Menefee<sup>6</sup> (970), b. 25 Feb. 1868 Ottumwa,  
971 Ia. He m. Emma Kate Neill (971); lived in Fulton, Mo.  
1921; d. 2 June 1950
- 972 ii. Oren Menefee<sup>6</sup> (972), b. 8 Dec. 1869 Henry Co., Ia. but  
973 lived in Wichita, Kans. He m. California Harmon (973)  
and d. 10 Sept. 1937.

- 974  
975     iii. James Smith Menefee<sup>6</sup> (974), b.27 Nov. 1874 in Wichita, Kans.; m. Mary Bell Masonhall(975) and in 1921 he lived in Canton, Oklahoma. He d. 29 Dec. 1951
- 976  
977  
978     iv. Albert Cleveland Menefee<sup>6</sup> (976), b. 16 Nov.1884 in Wichita,Kans.; m. Eva R.Rice(977), b.30 Aug. 1886.They had a child: Jean Eloise Menefee(978)
- 979  
980  
981     v. Louis Wright Menefee<sup>6</sup> (979), b.30 Mar. 1873 Wichita, Kans.; m. Valley --- (980), b. 10 Jan. 1877; d.23 Aug. 1951. They had a dau. Fay. E.Menefee(981), b. 23 Aug. 1899, d. infant

PHILIP ROBERTS MENEFEE<sup>5</sup> (553), born 18 Mar. 1844 Culpeper Co.,Va. Over 80 at time of death. A son of Philip snapp Menefee(153) and Katherine Bowie Pendleton(154). He married Pharabo Jay(554) who was born 30 June 1847. They left Va.for Washington Co.,Iowa. Possibly to Illinois later.

Children:

- 982     i. Ida Menefee<sup>6</sup> (982), b. 12 June 1864
- 983  
984     ii. William Muscoe Menefee<sup>6</sup> (983), b.23 Feb. 1866 in Henry Co.,Ia.; m. Alice Bidwell(984), b. Aug. 1865
- 985     iii. Walter E.Menefee<sup>6</sup> (985), b. 5 Aug.1867
- 986     iv. Anice Pharabo Menefee<sup>6</sup> (986), b.2 Nov. 1868
- 987     v. Eliza Menefee<sup>6</sup> (987), b. 17 July 1870
- 988     vi. Lydia T.Menefee<sup>6</sup> (988), b. 28 Nov. 1871
- 989     vii. Bobbie Menefee<sup>6</sup> (989), b.29 Dec. 1873
- 990     viii. Minnie A.Menefee<sup>6</sup> (990), b. 11 Apr. 1875
- 991  
991a     ix. George-Anne Menefee<sup>6</sup> (991), b.30 Jan. 1877; m. Harry Bidwell(991a)
- Child: K.O.Bidwell<sup>7</sup> (991b)
- 992     x. Rueben R.Menefee<sup>6</sup> (992), b.6 Mar. 1882
- 993     xi. Henry H.Menefee<sup>6</sup> (993), b. 28 Jan. 1884, lived in Crawfordsville, Iowa in 1954
- 994     xii. Ada E.Menefee<sup>6</sup> (994), b. 26 Sept. 1886
- 995     xiii. Richard Menefee<sup>6</sup> (995)

996 xiv. Edwin Menefee<sup>6</sup> (996)

997 JAMES AMISS MENEFEE<sup>5</sup> (566), son of James Albert Menefee<sup>4</sup> (155) and Sarah Elizabeth Amiss(156); born 1850 in Rappahannock Co., Va. He married Laura Laws(567) 17 Oct. 1875 in Warren Town, Va. Laura Laws was dau. of Edward Laws(997) of Hampton, Va. James Amiss(566) lived in Bluefield, West Va. Laura d. 16 Apr. 1924.

The names James Amiss Menefee(566), Bluefield and Laura Laws(567) appear in several Fair Fax County records up until 1883.

Children:

998 i. Julian Y. Menefee<sup>6</sup> (998), b. abt. 1776; m. Effie Brad-  
999 field(999)

1000 ii. Randolph A. Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1000), m. Gertrude Weyrich(1001)  
1001

1002 iii. Bessie E. Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1002), m. Robert Amiss(1003)  
1003

SALLIE TABITHA MENEFEE<sup>5</sup> (569) was dau. of James Albert Menefee(155) and Sarah Elizabeth Amiss(156); she was born about 1853 and was wife number 1 of Silas Bruce Johnson(570) a prominent Woodville, Va. Merchant who was born 28 Apr. 1828 and died 1 Jan. 1904. Johnson's(570) 2nd wife was Ida Lester Menefee(571), sister of Sallie Tabitha Menefee(569), married on 23 Oct. 1876

1004 Silas Bruce Johnson(570) had a dau. Sallie Lightfoot John-  
son(1004) born 26 Apr. 1879. She may have been the dau. of  
1005 Ida Lester Menefee Johnson(571) since she was born 3 year  
after the marriage of Ida Lester Menefee(571). Sallie Light-  
foot Johnson(1004) married Dr. Harry B. Ogden(1005)

IDA LESTER MENEFEE<sup>5</sup> (571), was born 27 Sept. 1854, dau. of James Albert Menefee(155) and Sarah Elizabeth Amiss(156). She married Silas Bruce Johnson(570), born 28 Apr. 1828, died 1 Jan. 1904

Children:

1006 i. Alpha Cesleste Johnson<sup>6</sup> (1006), b. 16 Jan. 1882; m. Dr.  
1007 Bathurst Bagby(1007)

1008 ii. Mary Elizabeth Bruce Johnson<sup>6</sup> (1008), b. 10 May 1888;  
1009 m. Robert Luther Rudisall(1009)

## Child:

- 1010 Louise Rudisall<sup>7</sup> (1010); m. John Maurice O'Bannan(1011)  
 1011  
 1012 iii. Albert Menefee Johnson<sup>6</sup> (1012), b. 31 May 1892; married  
 1013 Hettie Lovejoy Sorden(1013)

<sup>5</sup>  
 ROBERT EARLY MENEFE<sup>5</sup>E (572), son of James Albert Menefee (155) and Sarah Elizabeth Amiss(156). He married Lucy H. Sheppard(573) Lumbermerch, Warrentown, Va.

## Child:

- 1014 Bruce Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1014)

<sup>5</sup>  
 ELIJAH EUGENE MENEFE<sup>5</sup>E (574), son of James Albert Menefee (155) and Sarah Elizabeth Amiss(156). He was born 12 Feb. 1858 Rappahannock Co., Va. He married (1) Marie Hannah Jordan (575) 26 Nov. 1889. m. (2) Martha Anderson Franklin(576) 3 Feb. 1908; died 7 June 1927.

Children by Marie Hannah Jordan(575)

- 1015 i. Walter Biggers Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1015), b. 12 Oct. 1890. He lived in Lynchburg, Va.; d. 15 Nov. 1926; not married.  
 1016 ii. Elizabeth Louise Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1016), b. 31 July 1895 in Lynchburg, Va., lived in New York City; m. H.E. Riddle (1017)  
 1017

Child by Martha Anderson Franklin(576)

- 1018 Elijah Eugene Menefee<sup>6</sup>, Jr. M.D. (1018), b. 18 Apr. 1910 in Lynchburg, Va.; m. Eleanor Faris Chittenden(1019) and is on Medical Faculty of Duke University, Durham, North Carolina  
 1019 1970.

## Children:

- 1020 1) Elizabeth Louise Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1020)  
 1021 2) Martha Faris Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1021)  
 1022 3) Joanne Franklin Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1022)

<sup>5</sup>  
 MARY ALBERT MENEFE<sup>5</sup>E (577), married Bolitha James Laws (578) Chief Justice, District of Columbia, Federal District Court, Washington D.C. Mary Albert Menefee was dau. of James Albert Menefee(155) and Sarah Elizabeth Amiss(156); born 23 Apr. 1864 Rappahannock Co., Va. James Albert Menefee(155) was

a brother of John Jouett Menefee(147). Bolitha James Laws (578) died in George Washington Hospital, Washington D.C.

Children:

- 1023 i. Bolitha James Laws<sup>6</sup>, Jr.(1023), a Judge; b. 1891; died 15 Nov.1958
- 1024 ii. Mary E.Laws<sup>6</sup> (1024)

LUCY ELLEN MENEFE<sup>5</sup>E (579), dau. of James Albert Menefee (155) and Sarah Elizabeth Amiss(156); wife of Rice Marsteller (580); died before 1921

Children:

- 1025 i. Lucy Marsteller<sup>6</sup> (1025), m. Charles Timmerman(1026)
- 1026 ii. Sallie Marsteller<sup>6</sup> (1027), m. Mitchell Sohen(1028)
- 1027
- 1028 iii. Samuel Marsteller<sup>6</sup> (1029)
- 1029
- 1030 iv. Amber Marsteller<sup>6</sup> (1030), m. Veronica Wallace(1031)
- 1031
- 1032 v. Wyatt Marsteller<sup>6</sup> (1032)

JOHN LEWIS MENEFE<sup>5</sup>E (586), son of Absolom Menefee(171) and Elizabeth Cordelia Adams(172), born 1848 Rappahannock Co., Va.; married (1) Ann Virginia Bennett(587) abt. 1869. She was dau. of Richard Bennett(1033)

1033

Children by 1st marriage:

- 1034 i. Teddy Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1034), m. Philip Rogers(1035)
- 1035
- 1036 ii. Janie Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1036), m. Clarence Simpson(1037)
- 1037

Child:

- 1038 Helen Simpson<sup>7</sup> (1038); m. Leroy W.Philips(1039); was b. in 1896
- 1039
- 1040 iii. Susie Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1040), m. Henry Compton(1041), death by drowning
- 1041
- 1042 iv. Weltie Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1042), m. ---- Cookman(1043);b.abt.1876
- 1043

John Lewis Menefee<sup>5</sup> (586) married (2) Ella Menefee(588), a descendent of Jonas Menefee(2), in abt. 1858. She was dau. of Albert Menefee(1044) and Julia Weekly(1045). Albert was son of Edward Evertt Menefee(1045a), a Jonas descendent.

1044

1045

1045a

## Children by 2nd marriage:

- 1046 i. Rubie Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1046), d. early teens.  
 1047 ii. Virginia Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1047) went to Utah; m. ----- Taylor  
 1048 (1048)

<sup>5</sup>

JAMES DANIEL MENEFE<sup>5</sup>E (589), born abt. 1850, 3rd son of Absolom (171) and Cordelia Adams (172); married (Betty) Elizabeth Menefee (590) dau. of John Alexander Menefee (175) and a sister to Minnie B. Menefee Sutphin (606)

## Child:

- 1049 John William Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1049), b. Rappahannock Co., Va.; married  
 1050 Effie O. Edmunds (1050) in 1901

## Children:

- 1051 1) Thelma Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1051), b. Rappahannock Co., Va.; m. Lafa-  
 1052 yette Bright (1052) in 1922  
 1053 2) Genevieve Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1053), b. Rappahannock Co., Va.; lived  
 1054 in Front Royal Va., m. Ralph Powell (1054) in 1926  
 1055 3) Georgiana Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1055), (1053 & 1055 are twins); married  
 1056 Harvey B. Johnson (1056) in 1931  
 1057 4) Iona Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1057), m. (1) William Smith (1058)  
 1058

## Child:

- 1059 William Smith<sup>8</sup>, Jr. (1059)

1060 The name of Iona Menefee's (1057) 2nd husband is not known.  
 The 3rd was Charles Davis (1060)

- 1061 5) Gaynell Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1061), m. Harley Trenary (1062) in 1922  
 1062  
 1063 6) Adelaide Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1063)  
 1064 7) Herbert Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1064)

<sup>5</sup>

1065 TURNER ASHBY MENEFE<sup>5</sup>E (591), born about 1866 in Rappahan-  
 nock Co., Va. 4th son of Absolom (171) and Eliz. Cordelia Adams  
 (172). He married Elizabeth Simpson (592), dau. of Capt. Sam  
 J. Simpson (1065). They lived in Front Royal, Va. in 1951

## Children:

- 1066 i. Charles Ashby Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1066), b. 1905 Warren, Va.; m.

- 1067 Buelah Katherine Gore(1067) in 1938. Chief of Police,  
Front Royal, Va.
- 1068 ii. Mildred Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1068), not married
- 1069 iii. Leah Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1069), a nurse in Philadelphia, not  
married
- 1070 iv. Arlene Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1070), Alexandria, Va.; m. Huston Wake-  
1071 man(1071) in 1913
- 1072 v. Naoma Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1072), a nurse in Philadelphia.

<sup>5</sup>

THOMAS LAFAYETTE MENEFE<sup>E</sup> (593), born 1859 Rappahannock Co.,  
Va.; son of Absolom Menefee(171) and Elizabeth Cordelia Adams  
(172). He married Sallie A. Bennett(594) in 1884

Child:

- 1073 Walter O. Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1073), b. 1892; m. Nellie Mitchel(1074)  
1074 in 1908

Children: (all born in Rappahannock Co., Va.)

- 1075 1) Walter O. Menefee<sup>7</sup>, Jr. (1075), m. Ruth Edwards(1076) in 1946  
1076
- 1077 2) Elizabeth Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1077), m. Edward Folly(1078)  
1078
- 1079 3) Sadie Lee Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1079), m. Raymond Norcross(1080)  
1080
- 1081 4) Marvin L. Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1081), m. Esther Edward Alexander(1082)  
1082 in 1940
- 1083 5) Earl Stellson Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1083), m. Eva May Dodson(1084) in  
1084 1936
- 1085 6) John Thomas<sup>7</sup> (1085), m. Elsie Merchant(1086) in 1948  
1086
- 1087 7) Gladys Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1087), m. Haven Stonebreaker(1088)  
1088
- 1089 8) Ethel Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1089), m. Huston Ramey(1090)  
1090
- 1091 9) Frank Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1091), m. Evelyn Turner(1092)  
1092

<sup>5</sup>

JAMES KINSEY MENEFE<sup>E</sup> (602), born 1849 Rappahannock Co., Va.  
died in Fairfax, Va.; son of John Alexander Menefee(175) and  
Sydney Garrett(176); married Elizabeth Estes(603)

Children:

- 1093 i. Walter Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1093), m. Maggie Fleming(1094)  
1094

60

- 1095 ii. George Kenly Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1095), m. Nannie Conard(1096)  
1096  
1097 iii. Robert Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1097), m. ----- Riely(1098)  
1098  
1099 iv. Annie Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1099), m. William Barton(1100)  
1100  
1101 v. Susie Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1101)  
1102 vi. Lula Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1102), m. Raymond Haywood(1103); lived in  
1103 Cincinnati, Ohio  
1104 vii. Horace Booten Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1104)  
1105 viii. Florence Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1105), m. Jas.Sills(1106); lived in  
1106 Alexandria, Va.

<sup>5</sup>  
MINNIE B.MENEFEE (606), born 1865 Rappahannock Co.,Va.;  
married Henry Sutphin(607). She was dau. of John Alexander  
Menefee(175) and Sydney Garrett(176), born 1820. Henry(607)  
died in 1939

Children:

- 1107 i. Rachel R.Sutphin<sup>6</sup> (1107), b.1885; m. William Crosson  
1108 (1108)  
1109 ii. Hugh R.Sutphin<sup>6</sup> (1109), b.1887; m. Margaret Hurst(1110)  
1110  
1111 iii. Henry B.Sutphin<sup>6</sup> (1111), b. 1890; m. Roberta Welch(1112)  
1112  
1113 iv. Bertha Peal Sutphin<sup>6</sup>(1113) m. Allan Converse(1114)  
1114 She was b. 1894.

<sup>5</sup>  
MARY ALICE MENEFEE (613), born 2 Aug.1860 Mercer Co.,Ill.;  
married 9 July 1884 to James Timmerman(614), born 15 May 1852  
at Bellefontaine, Logan Co.,Ohio. He died 15 Nov. 1941 in  
1115 Cabool,Texas.,Mo. He was son of Henry Hiram Timmerman(1115)  
1116 and Catherine Marie Cobain(1116). Mary Alice Menefee(613) was  
dau. of Bennett Menefee(199) and Lucy Hannah Woods(200). Mary  
Alice Menefee(613) died 27 Mar. 1938.

Children: (all born in Carroll Co.,Mo.)

- 1117 i. Milton Lloyd Timmerman<sup>6</sup> (1117), m. 31 Aug. 1918 to  
1118 Lusetta Ellis(1118). He was born 28 Apr. 1885.  
1119 ii. James Floyd Timmerman<sup>6</sup> (1119), b.22 Oct.1886; m. Lucy  
1120 Jane Timbrook(1120) 23 Feb. 1910  
1121 iii. Grace Maude Timmerman<sup>6</sup> (1121), b. 10 Dec.1889; m. Edward  
1122 Timbrook(1122) 1 Apr.1908; d. in 1945

- 1123 iv. Fred Otis Timmerman<sup>6</sup>, Sr. (1123), b. 28 Feb. 1891; m.  
1124 Myrtle Anne Coats (1124) 28 Oct. 1922
- 1125 v. Harry Byron Timmerman<sup>6</sup> (1125), b. 4 July 1894; m. Mabel  
1126 Glenn McColloch (1126) 20 May 1922

Child:

- 1127 Bernardine Alyce Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1127), b. 22 Feb. 1924,  
1128 Cabool, Mo.; m. Elwood L. Goss (1128), b. 9 Mar. 1917  
Poland, Maine; m. 22 Nov. 1928

Child:

- 1129 Louise Ann Goss<sup>8</sup> (1129), b. 22 Mar. 1951 Rumford, Maine.
- 1130 vi. Hazel Amy Timmerman<sup>6</sup> (1130), b. 25 Sept. 1896; m. Oscar  
1131 Clifford Koch (1131) 24 Dec. 1914
- 1132 vii. Geneva Alice Timmerman<sup>6</sup> (1132), b. 20 Dec. 1903; m. John  
1133 Mitchell Johnson (1133) 4 June 1930
- 1134 viii. Anna Lucille Timmerman<sup>6</sup> (1134), b. 5 June 1908; m. Roy  
1135 Dove (1135) 21 Dec. 1929. He was b. 9 June 1908
- 1136 Child: Jacob Sherman Dove<sup>7</sup> (1136), m. Grace May Everett  
1137 (1137)

<sup>5</sup>  
CHARLES COX (621), born 23 Oct. 1862, Buroak Winneshiek,  
Iowa. Married 15 Dec. 1887 to Olive Menefee (620), born 18 Jan.  
1866 in Mercer Co., Ill; a dau. of Bennett Menefee (199) died  
18 July 1957 at Norman, Cleveland, Oklahoma.

Children:

- 1138 i. Franklin L. Cox<sup>6</sup> (1138), b. 27 Jan. 1888 at Braymer, Cold-  
well Co., Mo.
- 1139 ii. Clarence Edward Cox<sup>6</sup> (1139), b. 28 Aug. 1890 at Braymer  
Coldwell Co., Mo.
- 1140 iii. Claud Vernon Cox<sup>6</sup> (1140), b. 14 Sept. 1894 at Norman,  
Cleveland Co., Oklahoma.
- 1141 iv. Viola Ruth Cox<sup>6</sup> (1141), b. 16 July 1905 at Norman, Cleve-  
land, Oklahoma; d. 6 Apr. 1927.

<sup>5</sup>  
JOHN CALVIN COX (625), born Braymer Coldwell Co., Mo.; m.  
Iona Menefee (624), a dau. of Bennett Menefee (199), born 15  
Oct. 1869 Mercer Co., Illinois. He died 1 July 1961 at Coupe-  
ville, Washington. She died 19 Apr. 1927 at same place.

## Children:

- 1142 i. James Fay Cox<sup>6</sup> (1142), b. 4 Sept. 1895; m. 14 Sept. 1916  
 1143 in Seattle King Co., Washington to Winnie Catherine Case  
 1144 (1143) who was b. 13 Feb. 1891 at Blooming Rose, Mo. She  
 1145 was dau. of Jacob Thomas Case (1144) and Stacy Anne  
 Mitchell (1145)

## Children:

- 1146 1) June Faye Cox<sup>7</sup> (1146), b. 13 June 1917 in Seattle,  
 Washington.
- 1147 2) Ross Calvin Cox<sup>7</sup> (1147), b. 22 May 1919 Peshastin,  
 1148 Washington; m. Irene Anderson (1148)
- 1149 3) Albert Rex Cox<sup>7</sup> (1149), b. 17 Apr. 1921 Grandview,  
 1150 Washington; m. Betty Farr (1150)
- 1151 4) Edyth Laurel Cox<sup>7</sup> (1151), b. 14 Feb. 1924 Grandview,  
 1152 Washington; m. Louis H. Withers (1152)
- 1153 5) Lee Roy Cox<sup>7</sup> (1153), b. 24 Mar. 1926, Marysville Sno-  
 1154 nonish, Washington; m. Lorene Anderson (1154)
- 1155 ii. ----- Cox<sup>6</sup> (1155), b. 4 Apr. 1900 at Braymer, Coldwell Co.,  
 1156 Mo.; m. Emily McCready (1156)

5

AVERY JOHN MENEFFEE (628), born 1863 or 5, Walnut, Ia.; was living in Guthrie Center, Ia. in 1959. Son of John Notley Menefee (203) and Hannah Jane Sheriff (204). Married Myrtle Frances Turner (629) who said Philip R. Menefee (553) born in Culpeper Co., Va. thinks there is a close relationship between Philip R. Menefee (553) and Philip Snapp Menefee (153)

## Children:

- 1157 i. Marian Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1157), b. 11 Aug. 1913; m. --- Richard-  
 1158 son (1158) lived in Park Ridge, Ill. in 1959
- 1159 ii. Alice Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1159), b. 11 Aug. 1915 in Wheaton, Ill.;  
 1160 m. ----- Franzone (1160)
- 1161 iii. Maynard Turner Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1161), b. 15 Oct. 1907 Adair, Ia.;  
 1162 lived in Fayette, Ia.; m. Dorothy Mabel Newell (1162).  
 Member, State Legislature, 1968
- 1163 iv. Glennora Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1163), b. 24 Nov. 1905; lived in Adair,  
 1164 Ia.; m. ---- Carney (1164)
- 1165 v. Avery John Menefee<sup>6</sup>, Jr. (1165), b. 17 May 1911, lived  
 in Fontanell, Ia.

## Child:

- 1166 Charmayne Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1166), b. 5 May 1939; m. Barry B.  
 1167 Hinton(1167) and lived in Ann Arbor, Mich. 1968
- 1168 vi. Robt. William Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1168), b.22 Jan. 1921
- 1169 vii. Margaret Rilla Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1169), b. 7 Nov.1923; m. -----  
 1170 Downing (1170) lived in Decorah, Iowa.

**WILLIAM LAYTON MENEFFEE<sup>5</sup>** (632), born 19 Dec.1875; son of John Notley Menefee(203) and Hannah Jane Sherriff(204); married Ruby Ellen Walrath(633)

## Children:

- 1171 i. James Layton Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1171), b. 17 Jan.1913; m. Dorothy  
 1172 Harwood(1172)

## Children:

- 1173 1) James Layton Menefee<sup>7</sup>, Jr.(1173)
- 1174 2) Thomas Lee Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1174)
- 1175 3) Edward Lyman Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1175)
- 1176 ii. Theola May Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1176), b.1914; m. Robert Filbert  
 1177 (1177) lived in Lincoln, Nebraska.

## Child:

- 1178 James Layton Filbert<sup>7</sup> (1178)
- 1179 iii. Mary Alma Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1179), b.1915. m. ----- Stephenson  
 1180 (1180) lived in Fresno, Calif.
- 1181 iv. Myrtle E. Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1181), b.1916. m. --- Stephenson(1182)  
 1182 lived in Lincoln, Nebraska.
- 1183 v. Scott Arthur Menefee<sup>6</sup> (1183), lived in Arnold Park, Iowa;  
 d. 1959

## Children:

- 1184 1) Terry Owen Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1184), b.1942
- 1185 2) Sheryl Ann Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1185), b.1947
- 1186 3) Jeanne Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1186), b.1949

7

LUCY MAY SWAN (877), dau. of Catherine Elizabeth Bowman (874) and Owen Swan(875), b. 2 May 1884 Ralls Co., Mo.; m. Burton William Frochen(878) 4 June 1902 at Winters, Yolo, Calif. He was born 31 Mar. 1879 San Francisco, Calif.; son of Eugene Frochen of Norway(1196) and Ada Christiansen(1197) of Newfoundland. He died 12 July 1964 San Rafael, Calif.

Children:

- 1198 i. Marius Oliver Frochen<sup>8</sup> (1198), b. 25 Dec. 1904, Tiburon,  
1199 Marin Co., Calif.; m. Frances Helen(1199)
- 1200 ii. Florence Elizabeth Frochen<sup>8</sup> (1200), b. 6 Sept. 1906  
1201 San Francisco, Calif.; m. Harry Mervin Ledford, Sr.  
(1201) 11 Dec. 1924
- 1202 iii. Eugene Owen Frochen<sup>8</sup> (1202), b. 2 July 1910 San Fran-  
1203 cisco, Calif.; m. Cluma McCutchen(1203), born 1 Sept.  
1924, dau. of Everett Webster McCutchen(1362) and  
Mary Ellen Powell(1363)
- 1204 iv. Melvin Burton Frochen<sup>8</sup> (1204), b. 24 Aug. 1912; married  
1205 Mariam ---- (1205)

6

ALBERT SHIRLEY MENEFE<sup>6</sup>E (921), born 25 Sept. 1865 at Bedford, Livingston Co., Mo.; son of Robert McDowell Menefee(510) and Iberiah Scott Shirley(511). He married Cora Elizabeth Sumpter(922)

Children:

- 1206 i. Shirley Fountain Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1206), m. Cora E. Stout(1207)  
1207 of Norton, Kansas.
- 1208 ii. Scottie Lavina Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1208), m. Loren L. Hard(1209)  
1209
- 1210 iii. Albert Eugene Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1210), m. Opal Rae(1211)  
1211

6

JOHN ROBERT MENEFE<sup>6</sup>E (927), born 25 Feb. 1871 at Macon Co., Mo.; died 31 Dec. 1952; married (1) Clara Elizabeth Nortoni (928), born 5 Dec. 1875 at New Cambria, Mo., died 2 Feb. 1920 at Cheney Lancaster Co., Nebr. She was dau. of Warren Nortoni (1212) and Hannah Howell(1213). John Robert Menefee(921) was son of Robert McDowell Menefee(510) and Iberiah Scott Shirley (511)

Children by 1st marriage:

- 1214 i. Herbert Russel Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1214), b. 7 Feb. 1896 at New  
1215 Cambria, Mo.; m. 31 Mar. 1917 to Alice Nina Dobson(1215)

- 1216 ii. Merle Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1216), b. 31 May 1898 New Cambria, Mo.;  
1217 m. George F. Porter (1217) 11 Sept. 1916
- 1218 iii. Shirley Nortoni<sup>7</sup> (1218), b. 13 Oct. 1900 New Cambria, Mo.;  
1219 m. June Clara Kirkland (1219), 16 July 1919
- 1220 iv. Albert Dexter Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1220), b. 2 Mar. 1903, an Attorney,  
St. Louis, Mo.
- 1221 v. Eugene Robert Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1221), b. 5 May 1905; d. 5 Mar.  
1912
- 1222 vi. Virginia Geraldine Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1222), b. 23 Aug. 1907; m.  
1223 Otto Karl Pabian (1223) 12 June 1929
- 1224 vii. John Howell Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1224), b. 21 Nov. 1909; d. Dec. 1932
- 1225 viii. Evelyn Grace Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1225), b. 16 Nov. 1911; d. 26 Jan.  
1923

John Robert Menefee (927) married (2) Frances Eleanor Gilli-  
1226 land (929). She was dau. of David Ernest Gilliland (1226) and  
1227 Virginia Dillon (1227)

Children by 2nd marriage:

- 1228 i. Robert Francis Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1228), B. 10 Sept. 1926 at Firth,  
1229 Lancaster Co., Nebr.; m. 30 Sept. 1948 to Agnes Marie  
1230 Landrus (1229); dau. of Elwood Ray Landrus (1230)
- 1231 ii. Paul Jouett Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1231), b. 10 Sept. 1928; m. Phyllis  
1232 Christine Cowell (1232), 27 Apr. 1949
- 1233 iii. Gerald Glenn Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1233), b. 1930
- 1234 iv. Margaret Colleen Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1234), b. 1931; m. Thomas  
1235 Frank Bedortha (1235)

6

MAURICE BURCH MENEFE<sup>7</sup>E (930), born 29 Jan. 1877, d. 1966;  
son of Robert McDowell Menefee (510) and Iberiah Scott Shir-  
ley (511); married (1) Edna May Calicotte (931) 30 June 1897  
at Woodville, Mo. She died 29 Nov. 1946. Married (2) Gertrude  
Hoffman McElroy (932) who died 2 Oct. 1962

Children of Maurice Burch Menefee:

- 1236 i. Agnes Iberiah Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1236), b. 14 Apr. 1898; m. Arthur  
1237 Ferdinand Arnsberger (1237) d. 18 Jan. 1964
- 1238 ii. Wilbur Burch Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1238), b. 5 Jan. 1905 at Moberly,  
Mo. business interior decorator in Los Angeles.

- 1239 iii. Myrtle Lorain Menefee<sup>7</sup>(1239), b. 7 July 1906 at River-  
1240 side, Calif.; m. Harold Stanford Susman(1240) 5 May  
1955

6

LEE BRUCE MENEFEE (940), son of Hiram or Henry Bruce Menefee(517) and Virginia Elizabeth Towner(518); married Hortense Allen(941). He was born 21 Jan.1865 in Chilicothe; d. in Portland, Oregon.

## Children:

- 1241 i. Percy Lee Menefee<sup>7</sup>(1241), b. 29 Dec.1897 in Ft.Worth,  
1242 Texas. He m. (1) Ruth Ghiradelli(1242). m. (2) Cornelia  
1243 Cook(1243). m.(3) Mary Virginia Ledbetter(1244)  
1244 Percy Lee Menefee(1241) was said to have owned the  
largest Turkey Ranch in the U.S. at Yamhill,Oregon. He  
d. July 1955
- 1245 ii. Virginia Ione Menefee<sup>7</sup>(1245), b.1899, lived in LaJolla,  
Calif.
- 1246 iii. Lee Bruce Menefee<sup>7</sup>,2nd(1246), b.1907 Newberg, Oregon.
- 1247 iv. Edith Hortense Menefee<sup>7</sup>(1247), b.1908, Portland,Oregon.
- 1248 v. Richard Allen Menefee<sup>7</sup>(1248), b.1910
- 1249 vi. Minar Mandeville Menefee<sup>7</sup>(1249), d. infant.

6

HARRY BOSTWICK MENEFEE (945), born 22 Aug.1863, son of Ferdinand N.Menefee(520) and Julia Vineyard Bostwick(521). Married Alice Dia Dame Hodgen(946); died 11 Feb.1929

## Children:

- 1250 i. Clare Menefee<sup>7</sup>(1250), b.1885 d. infant
- 1251 ii. Ferdinand Northrup Menefee<sup>7</sup>,3rd(1251), b. 7 Jan.1886,  
1252 Columbus,Kans.; m. Lucile May Cull(1252), 17 Sept.1909  
Oakland, Nebr. She was born 9 Oct.1887, d. 4 Aug.1967,  
1253 dau. of Chas.K.Cull(1253) and Beatrice Stauffer(1254)
- 1254 ii. Harry Menefee<sup>7</sup>(1255), b. 1887 d. infant in Omaha,Nebr.;  
1255 buried Laural Hill Cemetery.
- 1256 iii. Mabel Ruth Menefee<sup>7</sup>(1256), b.14 Feb.1893, 22nd J.St.,  
Omaha. Attended University of Michigan 1 year. Married  
1257 (1) James Perry Jones(1257),Omaha,Nebr. who was born  
1258 1 Mar.1893 and d. Apr.1956. m. (2) Frank Wadell(1258)  
1259 San Diego, Calif. m. (3) Al Chapman(1259),Elsinore,  
Calif. There were no children by Fr.Wadell and Al

Chapman.

- 1260 v. Shirley Lee Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1260), b. 6 Apr. 1894, 25 H.St., Omaha, Nebr.; m. Ruth Coon (1420), Jackson MI. He d. 29 Sept. 1963

<sup>6</sup>  
 CHARLES EVERT MENEFE<sup>7</sup>E (970), son of Thomas James Menefee (546) and Minerva Jane Farmer (547). He was born 25 Feb. 1868 at Otuma, Ia. But lived in Fulton, Mo. in 1921. He married Emma Kate Neill (971). He died 2 June 1950. Emma Kate Neill (971) was born 4 Jan. 1886, d. 4 Sept. 1934

Children:

- 1261 i. Eva Pearl Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1261), b. 1 Nov. 1894; m. Obie Herr-  
 1262 ing (1262)
- 1263 ii. J. Neill Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1263), b. 23 Oct. 1897; m. Jessie ----  
 1264 (1264). He died 31 Mar. 1955
- 1265 iii. Thomas Evert Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1265), b. 27 Feb. 1900.; m. Mabel  
 1266 ----- (1266)

<sup>6</sup>  
 OREN MENEFE<sup>7</sup>E (972), born 8 Dec. 1869 Henry Co., Iowa. was son of Thomas James Menefee (546) and Minerva Jane Farmer (547). He married California Harmon (973), born 6 Feb. 1876.

Children:

- 1267 i. Ethel Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1267), b. 27 Nov. 1894; m. --- Dixon (1268)  
 1268
- 1269 ii. Slynora Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1269), m. ----- Youngman (1270)  
 1270
- 1271 iii. Elsie Menefee (1271), b. 13 May 1899; m. --- Farrar (1272)  
 1272
- 1273 iv. Oda Daniel Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1273), b. 11 Mar. 1902; m. Mildred  
 1274 Katherine Coultise (1274)

<sup>6</sup>  
 JAMES SMITH MENEFE<sup>7</sup>E (963), was son of Thomas James Menefee (546) and Minerva Jane Farmer (547), born 27 Nov. 1874. He married Mary Bell Masonhall (964), b. 12 Nov. 1876. She died 11 Apr. 1946

Children:

- 1275 i. Wesley Smith Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1275), b. 25 Nov. 1903 in Medford,  
 1276 Indiana Territory, now Oklahoma. He m. Lorena Minnie  
 1277 Dieckman (1276)
- 1278 ii. Reva Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1277), b. 14 May 1906. She m. McRae (1278).

They lived in Wichita, Kan.

6

WILLIAM MUSCOE MENEFEE<sup>6</sup> (983), was son of Phillip Roberts Menefee(553) and Pharabo Jay(554); married Alice Bidwell(984) born 4 Aug. 1865

Children:

- 1279 i. Edward Victor Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1279), b. 18 July 1886 in Brighton,  
1280 Ia. He m. Eva M. Weber(1280), 17 Apr. 1913. She was  
1281 born in 1893 in Eikton, Mich. Father Louis Weber(1281);  
1282 mother Georgia Ann Smith(1282). They lived in Rising Sun, Indiana in 1964. He d. 26 July 1966. They had one child:  
Alice Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1283) who m. Edward Marian Binder(1284); she was b. in 1914
- 1285 ii. Martha J. Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1285), b. at Wapela, Ia.; m. Ott Foor(1286), d. 6 Feb. 1969
- 1287 iii. Frankie Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1287), m. ---- Downs(1288)
- 1288 iv. Elva Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1289), b. at Keithburg, Ill.; m. ----- Demarest(1290)
- 1289  
1290
- 1291 v. Mildred Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1291), b. 24 Sept. 1896 Keithburg, Ill.;  
1292 m. R.B. Bailie(1292)
- 1293 vi. Dorothy Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1293), Supt. Hospital, Osceola, Ia.; not married
- 1294 vii. Marjorie Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1294), m. Fred Malcolm(1295); lived  
1295 in Oakville, Ia.

6

WALTER MENEFEE (1093), son of James Kinsey Menefee(602) and Elizabeth Estes(603); married Maggie Fleming(1094)

Children:

- 1296 i. Walter Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1296)
- 1297 ii. George W. Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1297) m. Mary Detwiler(1298)
- 1298  
1299 iii. Ruth Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1299) m. Guy Shoemaker(1300)
- 1300

Children:

- 1301 1) Annett Shoemaker<sup>8</sup> (1301) m. Robert Harding(1302)
- 1302  
1303 2) Louibell Shoemaker<sup>8</sup> (1303), m. Hayword Riely(1304)
- 1304

1305 iv. Sarah Menefee<sup>7</sup> (1305)

6

RACHEL R. SUTPHIN<sup>6</sup> (1107), born 1885, dau. of Henry Sutphin (607) and Minnie B. Menefee (606); married William Crosson (1108)

Children:

- 1306 i. Emily Crosson<sup>7</sup> (1306), m. Cecil Krupp (1307)  
1307  
1308 ii. Audry Crosson<sup>7</sup> (1308), m. Clark Karlin (1309)  
1309  
1310 iii. Milla or Milda Crosson<sup>7</sup> (1310), m. Herman Fitzjohn (1311)  
1311

6

MILTON LLOYD TIMMERMAN<sup>6</sup> (1117), born in Dawn, Livingston, Mo., 28 Apr. 1885, son of Mary Alice Menefee (613) and James Timmerman (614); married 31 Aug. 1918 to Lusetta Ellis (1118), b. 11 Aug. 1895, dau. of Decatur Ellis (1312) and Parlee Burkett (1313)

1312  
1313

Children: (all born in Poplar Bluff, Butler, Mo.)

- 1314 i. Hazel Irene Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1314), b. 29 June 1919; d. 29 June 1931
- 1315 ii. Beulah Bernice Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1315), b. 23 Dec. 1920; died 27 Jan. 1944
- 1316 iii. Hettie Lee Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1316), b. 20 Feb. 1922; married  
1317 Charles Smith (1317) 6 Apr. 1955
- 1318 iv. James Lloyd Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1318), b. 22 Jan. 1925; m. Patina  
1319 Heiserer (1319) 7 May 1960
- 1320 v. Otis Lorin Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1320), b. 26 Jan. 1927; m. Rose-  
1321 mary Courtney (1321) 12 Oct. 1952
- 1322 vi. Loretta Jean Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1322), b. 12 Aug. 1929; m.  
1323 Richard Bilbrey (1323) 17 Nov. 1953
- 1324 vii. Robert Dean Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1324), b. 10 Jan. 1931; m. Velma  
1325 Jean Bennett (1325) 23 Jan. 1951
- 1326 viii. Marvin Lester Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1326), b. 3 June 1932; m.  
1327 Patsy Kirk (1327) 6 July 1960
- 1328 ix. Duane Ellis Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1328), b. 11 Aug. 1933; not  
married
- 1329 x. Lorene Bernita Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1329), b. 24 Nov. 1934; m.  
1330 William Hugh Sanderson (1330) 30 June 1952

- 1331 xi. Lusetta Josephine Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1331), b. 10 Nov. 1937;  
1332 m. Lew John Tinker(1332) 17 Dec. 1955
- 1333 xii. Judith Ann Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1333), b. 14 Mar. 1940; m. Larry  
1334 Lee Courtney(1334) 14 Mar. 1959

6

JAMES FLOYD TIMMERMAN (1119), born 22 Oct. 1886 Dawn, Carrol Co., Mo.; son of James Timmerman(614); married 23 Feb. 1910 Lucy Jane Timbrook(1120), born 31 Oct. 1887 in Dawn, Carrol Co., Mo. She was dau. of George W. Timbrook(1335) and Juliet Haines(1336)

Children:

- 1337 i. Gerald Wayne Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1337), b. 15 Feb. 1919 Dawn, Mo.;  
1338 m. Bettie Sue Rundell(1338) 27 Dec. 1947
- 1339 ii. Mary Juliet Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1339), b. 3 Dec. 1921; m. Amos  
1340 Aaron Anderson(1340)

6

FRED OTIS TIMMERMAN ,Sr. (1123), born 28 Feb. 1891; son of James Timmerman(614) and Mary Alice(613). He married Myrtle Ann Coats(1124), born 18 Dec. 1897 of Clara, Texas Co., Mo on 28 Oct. 1922. She was dau. of James Cordell Coats(1341) and Mary Alice Douglass(1342)

Children:

- 1343 i. Fred Otis Timmerman<sup>7</sup>, Jr. (1343), b. 2 Aug. 1923 at  
1344 Cabool, Texas Co., Mo. He married Geraldine Louise Turner(1344)
- 1345 ii. Mary Alice Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1345), stillborn 29 Nov. 1926

6

HARRY BYRON TIMMERMAN (1125), son of Mary Alice(613) and James Timmerman(614), born 4 July 1894. He married Mabel Glenn McColloch(1126) 20 May 1922. He died 14 Apr. 1970.

Child:

- 1346 Bernardine Alyce Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1346), b. 22 Feb. 1924 Cabool,  
1347 Texas Co., Mo.; m. Elwood L. Goss(1347), b. Mar. 1917 in Poland, Maine; married 22 Nov. 1928

Children, Bonnie Jean Timmerman<sup>7</sup> (1347a) b. 8 Feb. 1928.

- 8
- 1348 Louise Ann Goss, (1348) b. 22 March 1951, Rumford, Maine.  
Bonnie Jean Goss (1348)a b. 16 Apr. 1954, Pittsburg, Pa.  
Donna Lynn Goss (1348)b, b. 12 July 1955, Saginaw, Mich.  
Barry James Goss (1348)c b. 16 Apr. 1954. Pittsburg, Pa.

1349 OSCAR CLIFFORD KOCH (1131), born 24 Jan. 1891 in Fredonia,  
 1350 Wilson Co., Kans.; son of John Robert Koch(1349) and Emma  
 Rachel Bailey(1350). On 24 Dec. 1914 he married Hazel Amy  
 Timmerman(1130) born 25 Sept. 1896 in Dawn, Mo. She was dau. of  
 James Timmerman(614) and Mary Alice Menefee(613)

Children:

- 1351 i. Lawrence Edward Koch<sup>7</sup> (1351), b. 4 Dec. 1918 Fredonia,  
 Wilson Co., Kans.; not married
- 1352 ii. Clifford Wayne Koch<sup>7</sup> (1352), b. 3 Oct. 1927 Fredonia,  
 1353 Wilson Co., Kans.; m. Shirley Louise Steele(1353) 24  
 June 1951.

6

1354 GENEVA ALICE TIMMERMAN (1132), born 20 Dec. 1903; dau. of  
 1355 James Timmerman(614) and Mary Alice Menefee(613). Married  
 John Mitchell Johnson(1133), 4 June 1930, his 2nd wife. His  
 1st wife was Elsie Becket. John(1122) was born 24 May 1874  
 at Cabool, Texas Co., Mo. His father was James Mitchell John-  
 son(1354) and mother was Lucy Paralee Watkins(1355) Cabool,  
 Texas Co., Mo.

8

1358 FLORENCE ELIZABETH FROCHEN (1200), born 6 Sept. 1906, San  
 1359 Francisco, Calif.; married 11 Dec. 1924 Sausalito, Calif.;  
 she is dau. of Burton William Frochen(878) and Lucy May Swan  
 (877). Married Harry Mervin Ledford, Sr. (1201), born 1 Aug.  
 1905, Cloverdale, Calif., son of Leonard Dowler Ledford(1358)  
 and Millie Hixon(1359)

Children:

- 1360 i. Norman Harold Ledford<sup>9</sup> (1360), b. 24 Aug. 1924 San Fran-  
 1361 cisco, Calif.; m. Bettie Ruth McCutchen(1361) 29 Sept.  
 1362 1950. She was dau. of Everett Webster McCutchen(1362)  
 1363 and Mary Ellen Powell(1363), b. 27 Nov. 1933 Muleshue,  
 Texas.
- 1364 ii. Mildred D. Ledford<sup>9</sup> (1364), b. 29 Jan. 1925; m. Salvatore  
 1365 Neno Siino(1365), son of Antonia Siino(1366) and Cathe-  
 1366 rine Puccio(1367)
- 1367 iii. Harry Mervin Ledford<sup>9</sup>, Jr. (1368), b. 1 Aug. 1927 Richmond,  
 1368 Calif.; not married
- 1369 iv. LeRoy Oliver Ledford<sup>9</sup> (1369), b. 24 Sept. 1928 Richmond,  
 1370 Calif.; m. Viola Blanche Tipton(1370) 29 Sept. 1950. She  
 1371 was born 30 Jan. 1932, Stillwater, Oklahoma; dau. of  
 1372 Fred Tipton(1371) and Blanche Rains(1372)

7

SHIRLEY NORTONI MENEFE<sup>7</sup>E (1218), son of John Robert Menefee (927) and Clara Elizabeth Nortoni(928); b. 13 Oct.1900 New Cambria, Mo.; m. June Clara Kirkland(1219), 16 July 1919

## Child:

8

1373 Alen Ruford Menefee (1373), b. 12 May 1920 at Firth Lancaster  
1374 Co.,Nebr.; m. Norma Jean Brittian(1374), 23 Dec.1942. She was  
1375 b. 16 Dec.1921 at St.Joseph,Mo. She was dau. of Grace Brittian  
(1375)

## Children:

9

1376 1) Alen Ruford Menefee<sup>9</sup>, Jr.(1376), b. 1 Oct.1943, Lincoln, Nebr.  
1377 2) Keith Edward Menefee<sup>9</sup>(1377), b. 16 May 1946, Lincoln, Nebr.  
1378 3) Janelle Louise Menefee<sup>9</sup>(1378), b. 15 Jan.1948 at Lincoln,  
Nebr.  
1379 4) Eric Dexter Menefee<sup>9</sup>(1379), b. July 1954, Lincoln, Nebr.  
1380 5) Dennis Kent Menefee<sup>9</sup>(1380), b. 8 Nov. 1956, Lincoln, Nebr.  
1381 6) Julie Irene Menefee<sup>9</sup>(1381), b. 30 June 1958, Lincoln, Nebr.

Alen Ruford Menefee(1373) is or was a Psychologist at a Beatrice, Nebr. Institution. As a student he helped support his family by preaching at small town Churches taking part of his pay in food from farmers. Also did some radio broadcasting

7

ROBERT FRANCIS MENEFE<sup>7</sup>E (1228), son of John Robert Menefee (927) and his 2nd wife Frances Eleanor Gilliland(929); married Agnes Marie Landrus(1229), born 20 Sept. 1930 at Pleasantville, Marion County, Iowa, dau. of Elwood Ray Landrus(1230) and Minnie Louisa Mosies(1382)

1382

## Children:

8

1383 i. Daniel Allen Menefee<sup>8</sup>(1383), b. 10 Feb.1950, Lincoln, Nebr.  
1384 ii. Gary Robert Menefee<sup>8</sup>(1384), b. 1 Mar.1952, Lincoln, Nebr.  
1385 iii. Michael Ray Menefee<sup>8</sup>(1385), b.14 Aug.1953, Lincoln, Nebr.  
1386 iv. Carolyn Colleen Menefee<sup>8</sup>(1386), b. 1 Feb. 1955, Lincoln, Nebr.  
1387 v. Jean Ann Menefee<sup>8</sup>(1387), b. 19 Sept. 1958 at DesMoines, Iowa.

7

PERCY LEE MENEFE<sup>7</sup>E (1241), son of Lee Bruce Menefee(940) and Hortense Allen(941); born 29 Dec. 1897 in Ft.Worth, Texas. Percy Lee Menefee(1241) married three times; died 4 July 1955. His 1st marriage was with Ruth Ghiradelli(1242) of San Francisco, Calif.

Child:

1388 Marjorie Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1388), b. 12 Sept. 1920; m. (1) John Krall  
1389 (1389)

Their Child:

1390 John Krall<sup>9</sup>, Jr.(1390). This John Krall later took the name  
1391 Skov. Marjorie Menefee(1388) m. (2) Robt. Smith Skov(1391)

Their Children:

1392 1) Jeffry Skov(1392), not married in 1965  
1393 2) Judith Skov (1393), m. Robert L.Sanehez(1394)  
1394  
1394a Marjorie Menefee(1388) m. (3) Richard E.Tingley(1394a). No children.

Percy Lee Menefee's(1241) 2nd marriage was with Cornelia Cook(1243) of Portland, Oregon.

Their children:

1395 i. Lee Bruce Menefee<sup>8</sup>, 3rd(1395), b. 25 Aug.1924; m. Phyllis  
1396 Jones(1396) 7 Aug. 1955  
1397 ii. Towner Miller Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1397), b. 9 Mar.1926; m. -----  
1398 Cronin(1398)  
1399 iii. Cornelia Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1399), m. Robert B.Galaher(1400)  
1400

Percy Lee Menefee's(1241) 3rd marriage was with Mary Virginia Ledbetter(1244). No children.

7

LEE BRUCE MENEFE<sup>7</sup>E, 2nd (1246), born 1907 in Oregon. son of Lee Bruce Menefee, 1st(940) and Hortense Allen(941); married Phyllis Jones(1396) (?)

Children:

1401 i. Joan Lee Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1401), m. Gerald Chas. Johansen(1402)  
1402 Sept. 1957. He was son of John Johansen of Chicago  
1402a (1402a)

74

1403 ii. ----- Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1403), m. Chas. Irwin Knab(1404)  
1404

Children:

1405 1) Katherine Knab<sup>9</sup> (1405)

1406 2) Charles Knab<sup>9</sup> (1406)

<sup>7</sup>  
FERDINAND NORTHRUP MENEFE<sup>7</sup>E, 3rd (1251), son of Harry Bostwick Menefee(945) and Alice DiaDame Hodgen(946); born 7 Jan. 1886 in Columbus, Kans.; married Lucile May Cull(1252), Sept. 17, 1909. Lucile was born Oct. 9, 1887 in Oakland, Nebraska, died 4 Aug. 1967, buried in Forest Hill Cemetery, Ann Arbor, Mich. She was dau. of Charles K.Cull(1253) and Beatrice Stauffer(1254)

Children:

1407 i. Charles Cull Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1407), b. 3 Aug. 1913, Ann Arbor, Mich.

1408 ii. Ruth Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1408), b. 29 Oct. 1917

1409 iii. Patricia Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1409), b. 1 June 1928; d. in 1 day.

<sup>7</sup>  
MABEL RUTH MENEFE<sup>7</sup>E (1256), dau. of Harry Bostwick Menefee (945) and Alice Dia Dame Hodgen(946); married (1) James Perry Jones(1257) July 11, 1914 in Omaha, Nebr.; m. (2) Frank Wedell (1258) in Sept. 12, 1937 who d. 1953; married (3) Al Chapman (1259) in Dec. 24, 1954. There were no children by Fr. Wedell and Al Chapman. Mabel was born Feb. 14, 1893

Children by James Perry Jones:

1410 i. Virginia Ruth Jones<sup>8</sup> (1410), b. 27 May 1915; m. (1)  
1411 Earl Baranov(1411) 4 July 1933. m. (2) Gene Albertini  
1412 (1412), June 1944. m. (3) Theodore Gauss(1413), 12 July  
1413 1914

1414 ii. Perry Menefee Jones<sup>8</sup> (1414), b. 12 Dec. 1917, not married  
An Accountant in Los Angeles.

1415 iii. Shirley Mae Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1415), b. 15 July 1925, San Diego,  
1416 Calif.; m. William Beatman(1416) 23 Nov. 1946

Children:

1417 1) Sandra Lee Beatman<sup>9</sup> (1417), b. 8 Sept. 1947; m. Jona-  
1418 than Prince(1418) in Jan. 1965

1419 2) Eric William Beatman<sup>9</sup> (1419), b. 20 Feb. 1949

1420 SHIRLEY LEE MENEFFEE<sup>7</sup> (1260), born 6 April 1894 in South Omaha, Nebr., son of Harry Bostwick Menefee(945). He died 29 Sept. 1963, buried in East Rives Cemetery, Jackson, Mich. He married Ruth Marion Coon(1420) b. 28 Sept. 1893; died 13 Feb. 1967, buried in Rives Cemetery. Jackson, Michigan.

Children:

1421 i. Jean Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1421), b. 12 Dec. 1921, Saginaw, Mich.;  
1422 wife of James Allerdice Oligirie Crowe(1422) b. 22 Apr. 1915, Arbroath Angus, Scotland.

Children:

1423 1) Barbara Jean Crowe<sup>9</sup> (1423), b. 14 June 1950 in Lansing, Mich.  
1424 2) Caroline Ruth Crowe<sup>9</sup> (1424), b. 13 Jan. 1954, Lansing, Mich.  
1425 ii. Shirley Ruth Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1425), b. 7 Dec. 1924; m. Charles  
1426 Herendeen, Jr. (1426) of Jackson, Mich. 19 Apr. 1944,  
1427 son of Charles Milton Herendeen(1427) and Geneieve  
1428 Blair(1428)

Children:

1429 1) Sherrie Lynn Herendeen<sup>9</sup> (1429), b. 25 June 1952,  
Jackson, Mich.  
1430 2) Fredrick James Herendeen<sup>9</sup> (1430), 20 Nov. 1953,  
Jackson, Mich.  
1431 3) Susan Lee Herendeen<sup>9</sup> (1431), b. 10 Feb. 1955, Jackson,  
Mich.

J. NEILL MENEFFEE<sup>7</sup> (1263), born 23 Oct. 1897, died 31 Mar. 1955. Was son of Charles Evert Menefee(959) and Emma Kate Neill(960). He married Jessie --- (1264) who was born 15 Nov. 1895.

Children:

1432 i. Lowell Edwin Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1432), b. Aug. 1922; m. Iva ----  
1433 (1433)  
1434 ii. Jerry Glenn Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1434), b. 4 June 1924  
1435 iii. Helen Loraine Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1435)  
1436 iv. Vera Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1436), b. 18 Feb. 1928

76

- 1437 v. Clayton Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1437)  
1438 vi. Gertrude Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1438)  
1439 vii. Claude Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1439)  
1440 viii. Charles Emerson Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1440)

<sup>7</sup>  
THOMAS EVERT MENEFE<sup>8</sup>E (1265), born 27 Feb. 1900; son of Charles Evert Menefee(959) and Emma Kate Neill(960). He m. A.Mabel ----(1266)

Children:

- 1441 i. Eva Fern Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1441), m. ---- Roberts(1442)  
1442  
1443 ii. Mildred Louise Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1443), d. infant  
1444 iii. Paul Eugene Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1444), b. 11 Dec. 1929  
1445 iv. Thomas Dean Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1445), b. 18 May 1932  
1446 v. Norma Jean Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1446), b. 31 Dec. 1933  
1447 vi. Evert Lee Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1447), b. 21 Mar. 1936  
1448 vii. Kenneth Ray Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1448), b. 16 Mar. 1938  
1449 viii. Charles Babbitt Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1449) d. infant

<sup>7</sup>  
ODA DANIEL MENEFE<sup>8</sup>E (1273), born 11 Mar. 1902; was son of Oren Menefee(961) and California Harmon(962). He married Mildred Katherine Coultis(1274), b. 11 June 1905. He lived in Wichita, Kans.

Children:

- 1450 i. Dorothy Glorena Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1450), b. 1922 d. infant  
1451 ii. Jack Daniel Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1451), b. 2 Sept. 1924; m. Mary  
1452 Nell ---- (1452) b. 29 Aug. 1928  
1453 iii. Oda Dale Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1453), b. 5 Dec. 1929  
1454 iv. Billy Mae Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1454), b. 29 Jan. 1933.

<sup>7</sup>  
WESLEY SMITH MENEFE<sup>8</sup>E (1275), born 25 Mar. 1903, son of James Smith Menefee(963) and Mary Bell Masonhall(964). He married Lorena Minnie Dieckmen(1276).

## Children:

- 1455 i. James Donald Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1455), b. 7 Dec. 1929 who married  
 1456 Katherine Ann ---- (1456), b. 8 Nov. 1931
- 1457 Child: James Donald Menefee<sup>9</sup>, Jr. (1457) b. 17 Mar. 1953
- 1458 ii. William Darwin Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1458), b. 17 Oct. 1934 ; m.  
 1459 LaVonne ----- (1459)
- 1460 iii. Milton DeWayne Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1460), b. 7 Jan. 1938

<sup>7</sup>  
 MILDRED MENEFEE (1291), born 29 Sept. 1896, dau. of William Muscoe Menefee (972) and Alice Bidwell (973); married R.B. Bailie (1292)

## Children:

- 1461 i. Nancy Ann Bailie<sup>8</sup> (1461)
- 1462 ii. Martha Jane Bailie<sup>8</sup> (1462) m. ---- Lund (1463)
- 1463  
 1464 iii. Caroline Ruth Bailie<sup>8</sup> (1464) m. ----- Jury (1465)
- 1465

<sup>9</sup>  
 NORMAN HAROLD LEDFORD (1360), born 24 Aug. 1924, San Francisco, Calif.; son of Harry Mervin Ledford, Sr. (1201) and Florence Elizabeth Frochen (1200); married Bettie Ruth McCutchen (1361) 11 June 1949. She was born Nov. 27, 1933 in Muleshoe, Texas.

## Children:

- 1466 i. William Harold Ledford<sup>10</sup> (1466), b. 10 Aug. 1953 Pittsburg, Calif.
- 1467 ii. Mervin Dale Ledford<sup>10</sup> (1467), b. 10 Jan. 1955, Antioch, Calif.
- 1468 iii. Mary Elizabeth Ledford<sup>10</sup> (1468), b. 21 Feb. 1956, Pittsburg, Calif.
- 1469 iv. Norma Frances Ledford<sup>10</sup> (1469), b. 13 June 1957, Antioch, Calif.
- 1470 v. Ronald Dean Ledford<sup>10</sup> (1470), b. 9 Nov. 1959, Antioch, Calif.
- 1471 vi. Donald Louis Ledford<sup>10</sup> (1471), b. Antioch, Calif.

**MILDRED D. LEDFORD** (1364), born 29 Jan. 1925, San Francisco; dau. of Harry Mervin Ledford, Sr. (1201) and Florence Elizabeth Frochen (1200); m. Salvatore Neno Siino (1365) 30 Mar. 1946. He was b. 9 Jan. 1925 Pittsburg, Calif., son of Antonia Siino (1366) and Catherine Puccio (1367).

## Children:

- 1472 i. Catherine Ann Siino <sup>10</sup> (1472), b. 16 Mar. 1947 at Pittsburg, Calif.
- 1473 ii. Rosemary Frances Siino <sup>10</sup> (1473), b. 24 Aug. 1948
- 1474 iii. Anthony John Siino <sup>10</sup> (1474), b. 3 Jan. 1951
- 1475 iv. Salvatore Vincent Siino <sup>10</sup> (1475), b. 13 May 1952
- 1476 v. Timothy Horace Siino <sup>10</sup> (1476), b. 24 Jan. 1955

**LeROY OLIVER LEDFORD** (1369), born 24 Sept. 1929 Richmond, Calif.; married 29 Sept. 1950 Viola Blanche Tipton (1370), born 30 Jan. 1932 at Stillwater, Oklahoma. She was dau. of Fred Tipton (1371) and Blanche Rains (1372). He was son of Florence Elizabeth Frochen (1200) and Harry Mervin Ledford, Sr. (1201)

## Children:

- 1477 i. Linda Joyce Ledford <sup>10</sup> (1477), b. 29 Dec. 1951 in Pittsburg, Calif.
- 1478 ii. Connie Lee Ledford <sup>10</sup> (1478), b. 24 Aug. 1953 in Pittsburg, Calif.
- 1479 iii. Roy David Ledford <sup>10</sup> (1479), b. 10 Oct. 1955 in Pittsburg, Calif.

**CHARLES CULL MENELEE** (1407), son of Ferdinand Northrup Menefee, 3rd (1251) and Lucile May Cull (1252); born 3 Aug. 1913 in Ann Arbor, Mich. He married (1) Eleanor Slane (1480) of Chelsea, Mich., born 5 Feb. 1921. She was dau. of Charles Peter Slane (1481) and Orva McKay (1482)

## Children:

- 1483 i. Marie Menefee <sup>9</sup> (1483), b. 24 May 1942 in Ann Arbor, Mich.;  
1484 m. Lyle Wayne Miller (1484), 20 July 1962, b. in Canada,  
1485 son of Adam Miller (1485)

## Children:

- 1486 1) Kelly Miller <sup>10</sup> (1486)  
 1487 2) Kevin Miller <sup>10</sup> (1487)  
 1488 3) Kirsten Miller <sup>10</sup> (1488)  
 1489 4) Kip Miller <sup>10</sup> (1489) b. June 1969  
 1490 ii. Charles Cull Menefee <sup>9</sup>, Jr. (1490), b. 17 Feb. 1945 in Ann Arbor, Mich.

- 1491 iii. David Slane Menefee <sup>9</sup> (1491), b. 11 July 1947

- 1492 Charles Cull Menefee <sup>8</sup> (1407) married (2) Carol Fay Bruning (1492) 14 Jan. 1962. She was born 9 Dec. 1937

Children:

- 1493 i. Lorie Kay <sup>9</sup> (1493), b. 30 Oct. 1962 at Rogers City, Mich.  
 1494 ii. Patricia Lynn <sup>9</sup> (1494), b. 7 May 1964 at Rogers City, Mich

- 1494a Carol Fay Bruning (1492) had 2 children by Robt. Marushak (1494a) before she married Charles Cull Menefee (1407).

They were:

- 1494b Janie Ann Marushak (1494b), b. 16 May 1958 and  
 1494c Vicki Sue Marushak (1494c), b. 7 July 1959

- <sup>8</sup>  
 1495 RUTH MENEFE (1408), born 29 Oct. 1917, daughter of  
 1496 Ferdinand N. Menefee, 3rd (1251) and Lucile May Cull (1252); m.  
 1497 (1) Robt. F. Wurster (1495), 31 Mar. 1940. He was son of Ernest Wurster (1496) and Emma Fiegal (1497)

Their Children:

- 1498 i. Ernest Menefee Wurster <sup>9</sup> (1498), b. 7 Jan. 1941 in Ann  
 1499 Arbor, Mich.; m. (1) Judy Toth (1499) about 1963. Child of (1498) and (1499) :  
<sup>10</sup>  
 1500 Candace Wurster (1500)

- 1501 ii. Robert Charles Wurster <sup>9</sup> (1501), b. 16 Nov. 1943, Ann  
 1502 Arbor, Mich.; m. Linda Paulsen (1502) in May 1968, dau.  
 1503 of Oren Wilson Paulsen (1503) of Iron River, Mich. and  
 1504 Muriel Grace Natter (1504)

- 1505 iii. Vicki Wurster <sup>9</sup> (1505), b. 17 Nov. 1949, Ann Arbor, Mich.

1506 m. G.M.Eastburn(1506) Dec. 1967

1507 Ruth Menefee<sup>8</sup> (1408) married (2) Roland Geo. Johnson(1507), former Civil Defense Director, Pinellas Co., Florida. Now living in Canton, North Carolina.

VIRGINIA RUTH JONES<sup>8</sup> (1410), b. 27 May 1915, dau. of James Perry Jones(1257) and Mabel Ruth Menefee(1256). She married (1) Earl Baranov(1411) 4 July 1933. He was b. 7 Mar.1911 in Calif.

Child by 1st marriage:

1508 Michael Baranov<sup>9</sup> (1508), b. 8 Mar. 1935; m. Janet Dingleline  
1509 (1509)

Children:

1510 1) Stevan Baranov<sup>10</sup> (1510), b. 14 July 1955 in San Diego, Calif  
1511 2) Tracy Lea Baranov<sup>10</sup> (1511), b. 20 May 1958 in San Diego, Calif.

Virginia Ruth Jones(1410) married (2) Gene Albertini(1412) in June 1944. He was b. 29 Feb. 1912 in Calif.

Children:

1512 i. Perry Elizabeth Albertini<sup>9</sup> (1512), b. 23 Jan. 1945; m.  
1513 Gerald Patrick Smith(1513)

Children:

1514 1) William Bruce Smith<sup>10</sup> (1514), b. 24 Dec. 1961 in Los Angeles, Calif.

1515 2) Brent Patrick Smith<sup>10</sup> (1515), b.22 Jan. 1965 in Los Angeles, Calif.

1516 ii. Gregory Gene Albertini<sup>9</sup> (1516), b. June 1947; m. Jeri  
1517 Isom(1517)

1518 Child: Gregory Gene Albertini<sup>10</sup> (1518), b.21 May 1965.

Virginia Ruth Jones(1410) married (3) Theodore Gauss(1413). He was born 12 July 1914. No children.

JACK DANIEL MENELEE<sup>8</sup> (1451), son of Oda Daniel Menefee(1273) born 2 Sept. 1924; married Mary Nell --- (1452). He is a World War 2 amputee.

## Children:

- 1519 i. Terry Lee Menefee <sup>9</sup> (1519), b. 30 Nov. 1949  
 1520 ii. Jackie Lynn Menefee <sup>9</sup> (1520)

We regret closing this genealogy of John Menefee who died in 1765, because we know there are names that should be included, but concerning whom we could not get a reply to our Menefee questionnaire, either from the persons himself or herself or from some relative. Then there are some Menefees who were willing and anxious to cooperate but who we were unable to provide with a tie in to one of the branches, for instance, Mrs. Howard McLaughlin of Cedar Rapids, Iowa, has four or five generations going back to a John M. or H., born about 1786 but with no connection to the earlier known family of John and Mary of this genealogy; nor to any other branch. The information we have seems to point to descent ~~was~~ from Jonas and Elizabeth Chew (?).

In addition we have many pages of unidentifiable Menefee Civil War veterans with initials and army unit to which the veteran was attached usually with date and location of enlistment, rank and date of discharge. It is highly regrettable that in many cases we have not been able to find a family tie in for them.

No genealogy is complete. However it is hoped that this one will arouse interest among all Menefees who view it; and that "missing links" in many of the families will be discovered and made available for a possible 2nd edition to this John 1 treatise or to similar compilations of the Jonas, Gerrard and William Menefee families which are being worked on by my fellow compilers.

Although two coats of arms have been used by early Menefees we have deliberately left out a discussion of that subject for lack of space and uncertainty as to who among these early Menefees was entitled to use one and just what it would consist of.

\*\*\*\*\*

## APPENDIX

The following are a list of names with details received after the compilation of the main Genealogy

1530 ADA THATCHER<sup>6</sup> (382b), b. 27 Sept. 1893 in Chico. Butte Co. Calif. She was the daughter of Catherine Eugenia Wolfe (382) and William Thatcher (382a); m. Leslie Thomas Davies (1530) 9 Oct. 1913 at Oroville, Butte Co., Calif. He was the son of 1531 Thomas Davies (1531) and Prudence Morgan (1532); b. 13 Dec. 1891 1532 in Cherokee, Butte Co., Calif.

Children:

1533 i. Wanda Eliza. Davies<sup>7</sup> (1533), b. 13 Aug. 1915 in Sacramento, 1534 Calif.; m. Larry E. Wipf (1534) in 1936, son of A.D. Wipf 1535 (1535) and Agnes Wells Wipf (1536); Larry was b. 16 April 1536 1913 at Freeman S. Dakota.

Children:

1537 1) Richard Wipf<sup>8</sup> (1537), b. 29 Mar. 1938 at Sacramento, Sac'to, Calif.

1538 2) Jack Allan Wipf<sup>8</sup> (1538), b. 8 Feb. 1943 at Sacramento; m. 16 Jan. 1963 (?)

1539 3) Brian Wipf<sup>8</sup> (1539), b. 26 May 1947 at Sacramento, Sac'to, Calif.

1540 ii. William Morgan Davies<sup>7</sup> (1540), b. 27 Nov. 1919 in Chico., 1541 Butte Co., Calif.; m. Elinor Bessy (1541) Aug. 16, 1940 at 1542 Reno, Nevada. She was born 4 Jan. 1920 in Sactamento, Calif. 1543 dau. of Chas. Bessy (1542) and Loraine (1543)

1544 Child: Richard Leslie Davies<sup>8</sup> (1544), b. 14 Apr. 1943 in Sacramento, Sac'to, Calif.

1545 BETTIE E. WOLFE<sup>5</sup> (385), dau. of Eugenia (Jennie) Menefee (377) 1546 and Charles Henry Wolfe (378), b. 26 Aug. 1876 in Winters, Yolo, Calif.; m. Robert Echon Baker (385a) 5 July 1893. He was born 9 Dec. 1943 in Sacramento, Calif.; son of James Reese Baker (1545) and Margaret Blackenburg (1546). Bettie died in Sacramento 25 Aug. 1938 and was burried in Winters, Yolo, Calif.

Children:

- 1547 1. Robert Camille Baker<sup>6</sup> (1547), b. 29 Jan. 1899 at Winters,  
 1548 Yolo, Calif.; m. (1) A.R. Matlock (1548) Aug. 26, 1925, dau.  
 1549 of Jerry Graham (1549), b. 28 Nov. 1898 at Butte, Mo., d.  
 23 Apr. 1943 at San Francisco, Calif. (2) Vernice Lavina  
 1550 Gambs (1550) 1 Feb. 1944. She was born 18 Oct. 1901 at  
 1551 Monarch, Mo.; dau. of Louis Pfaffenbach (1551) and Louise  
 1552 Jane Watson (1552)
- 1553 ii. Elva Baker<sup>6</sup> (1553), b. 1 Sept. 1904 at Winters, Yolo, Calif.;  
 1554 m. (1) J.S. Miller (1554) Sept. 18, 1922 and (2) R.W. Thomas  
 1555 (1555) 1956

EMMA LOUISA MULDOON<sup>6</sup> (871), dau. of John Muldoon (365) and  
 Lucelia J. Menefee (364), b. 18 Dec. 1856 at Perry, Ralls, Mo.;  
 d. 12 July 1911 at Dixon, Solano, Calif.; m. William Clark  
 Rhem (872) b. 19 Feb. 1834, d. 19 Feb. 1923 at City and County  
 of Sacramento, Calif. and buried in Dixon, Solano, Calif.

Children:

- 1556 i. Lilly Dale Rhem<sup>7</sup> (1556), b. 10 Mar. 1879; d. 19 June 1907;  
 1557 m. Siemann ---- (1557)
- 1558 Child: Felice Siemann<sup>8</sup> (1558)
- 1559 ii. William Edward Rhem<sup>7</sup> (1559), b. 31 Dec. 1882, d. 22 Aug.  
 1884
- 1560 iii. Julia Berniece Rhem<sup>7</sup> (1560), b. 8 June 1883 and d. 30 Apr.  
 1561 1943; m. Jackson A. Davis (1561) b. 3 Feb. 1890, d. 24 May  
 1924 at Stockton, San Joaquin, Calif. and buried in Dixon,  
 Solano, Calif.

Children:

- 1562 1) William Jackson Davis<sup>8</sup> (1562), b. 28 July 1912 at  
 Sacramento, Sac'to, Calif.
- 1563 2) Woodrow Garnet Davis<sup>8</sup> (1563), b. 21 Dec. 1914 at  
 Sacramento; d. 27 Dec. 1962
- 1564 3) Fredrick Philip Davis<sup>8</sup> (1564), b. 26 Nov. 1917 at  
 1565 Sacramento; m. Lennie Rose Holmes (1565) 14 Sept. 1947.  
 He died 12 Nov. 1962 at City and County of Sacramento;  
 buried in Dixon Cemetery, Solano, Calif. Lennie Rose  
 was born 18 Dec. 1922 in Coleman, Coleman Co., Texas;  
 1566 dau. of Robert Fuller Holmes (1566) and Viola Green  
 1567 (1567)

Children:

- 1568 a) Cherry Elaine Davis<sup>9</sup> (1568), b. 21 Sept. 1951 in

Appendix  
Sacramento, Calif.

- 1569            b) Randal Philip Davis<sup>9</sup>(1569), b. 3 Aug. 1955 in Sacramento  
1570            4) Mary Marjorie Davis<sup>8</sup>(1570), b. 28 Sept. 1921 in Sacramento  
1571            Calif.; m. (1) Donald Laroy Colby(1571) 29 Mar. 1946

- 1572            HENRY RICHARD BOWMAN<sup>6</sup> (885) son of Lucelia J. Menefee (364)  
and James Bowman Sr.(366), b. 20 Oct. 1866 in Perry, Ralls,  
Mo.; d. 20 Sept. 1940 in City and County of Sacramento, Calif.  
and was burried in Winters, Yolo, Calif. He married Lena Baker  
1573            (1572) 3 Aug. 1893 at Yolo. Lena was born 29 June 1871 in  
1574            Winters, Yolo, Calif.; died 21 Oct. 1951 at Woodland, Yolo,  
Calif. She was the daughter of Samuel K. Baker(1573) and Eliza.  
Jane Baker(1574)

Children:

- 1575            i.    Richard Kimbrough Bowman<sup>7</sup>(1575), b. 5 Dec. 1894 in Winters,  
1576            Yolo, Calif.; m. Ruth May Mathews(1576) 5 Feb. 1920  
1577            ii.   a dau.(1577), b. 9 July 1896 in Winters.  
1578            iii. Verda Ann Bowman<sup>7</sup>(1578), b. 9 Aug. 1901 in Winters ; m.  
1579            Charles Freeman Erb Jr.(1579) 11 June 1923. He was born  
1580            8 Dec. 1897, d. 7 Mar. 1952 and was the son of Charles  
Freeman Erb Sr.(1580)

Children:

- 1581            1) Charles Freeman 3rd<sup>8</sup>(1581), b. 20 Sept. 1925 in  
1582            Sacramento, Sac'to, Calif.; m. 27 June 1959 Karal Ann  
Enright(1582)

Children:

- 1583            a)    Kriste Eliz. Erb<sup>9</sup>(1583), b.23 Mar.1960, d. 4 Nov.  
1962  
1584            b)    Kelly Leigh Erb<sup>9</sup>(1584), b. 31 Jan. 1962  
1585            c)    Anneliese Alexandra Erb<sup>9</sup>(1585), b. 8 Feb. 1964  
1586            2) Jo Ann Erb<sup>8</sup>(1586), b. 9 Feb. 1927 in City and County  
1587            of Sacramento, Calif.; m. Robert Nash MacNeur(1587) 22  
Apr. 1927

Children:

- 1588            a) Mary Marla MacNeur<sup>9</sup>(1588), b. 28 Dec. 1951  
1589            b) Robert Charles MacNeur<sup>9</sup>(1589), b. 25 Sept. 1954

- 1590 c) Blayde Nash MacNeur<sup>9</sup>(1590), b. 27 July 1957  
 1591 d) Brett Bowman MacNeur<sup>9</sup>(1591), b. 6 May 1961

1592 JOHN BLEDSOE BOWMAN<sup>6</sup> (886a), son of Lucelia J. Menefee(364)  
 1593 and James Bowman(366), b. 13 Aug. 1868 in Perry, Ralls, Mo.;  
 1594 d. 23 May 1951 in Santa Rosa, Sonoma, Calif. and was burried  
 at Winters, Yolo, Calif. He married Margaret Amelia (Myrtle)  
 McCormick(1592) b. 30 Dec. 1880 in Happy Valley, Shasta, Calif.,  
 d. 17 June 1950 in Santa Rosa, Calif. She was the daughter of  
 Irwin Carter McCormick(1593) and Luella Duggins(1594)

## Children:

- 1595 i. Cecil Edgar Bowman<sup>7</sup>(1595), b. 31 Mar. 1902 in Celusa,  
 1596 Calif.; m. Myrtle Rowden(1596) 12 May 1928. He died Dec.  
 1961
- 1597 ii. Edith Louella Bowman<sup>7</sup>(1597), b. 14 Nov. 1910 in Solano,  
 1598 Calif.; m. Earl Jasper Hayes(1598) 28 Nov. 1928
- 1599 iii. John Everett Bowman<sup>7</sup>(1599), b. 30 Mar. 1913 in Solano;  
 1600 m. Virginia Marcia Duncan(1600) 1936; d. 12 May 1952
- 1600a Child: Jeanette Bowman<sup>8</sup>(1600a)
- 1601 iv. James Henry Bowman<sup>7</sup>(1601), b. 15 Mar. 1913 in Solano; m.  
 1602 (1) Jane Dangerfield(1602) 14 June 1936, (2) Estelle  
 1602a Bowles(1602a)
- 1602b Child: Lana June Bowman<sup>8</sup>(1602b)
- 1603 v. Irwin Jephtha Bowman<sup>7</sup>(1603), b. 15 Mar. 1913 in Solano;  
 d. 19 June 1913. iv & v are twins
- 1604 vi. Freda Lucile Bowman<sup>7</sup>(1604), b. 25 July 1916 in Solano;  
 1605 m. (1) William Charles Douglass(1605); d. 18 July 1967.

1606 MINNIE VIOLA BOWMAN<sup>6</sup> (886), dau. of Lucelia J. Menefee(364)  
 and James Bowman(366), b. 13 Dec. 1867 in Perry, Ralls, Mo.;  
 1607 d. 26 Apr. 1936 in Dale, Newton, Ark.; m. Edward Richard  
 1608 Graves(1606) b. 19 Dec. 1866, d. 24 Feb. 1959 in Hannibal,  
 Marion, Mo. and was burried in Lick Creek Cemetery, Perry,  
 Ralls, Mo. He was the son of William Graves(1607) and Mattie--  
 --- (1608)

## Children:

- 1609 i. Pearl Clifford Graves<sup>7</sup>(1609), b. 4 Nov. 1889 in Perry,  
 1610 Ralls, Mo.; m. Anna Keenan(1610)

- 1611 ii. Ollie Ray Graves<sup>7</sup>(1611), b. 4 May 1891 in Perry; m. 11  
 1612 Nov. 1921 Lola Long(1612) b. 28 June 1892 in Nr. Perry.  
 1613 She was the dau. of Jermiah Adams Long(1613) and Eva  
 1614 Elvira Woodhurst(1614). Lola was the 3rd wife of Ollie  
 Ray Graves.

## Children:

- 1615 1) Jerry Richard Graves<sup>8</sup>(1615), b. 21 Dec. in Perry; m.  
 1616 Myrtle Marshall(1616) dau. of Joe Marshall(1617) 29  
 1617 June 1946

## Children:

- 1618 a) Jerry Lee Graves<sup>9</sup>(1618), b. 19 Nov. 1946 in Palmyra,  
 1619 Marion, Mo.; m. Martha Ann Jefferies (1619) 12 Dec.  
 1965 and he died 28 July 1968

- 1620 b) Lola Fern Graves<sup>9</sup>(1620), b. 22 Jan. 1949 in Perry,  
 1621 Marion, Mo.; m. Danny Long(1621) 27 June 1965

- 1622 c) Betty Jo Graves<sup>9</sup>(1622), b. 6 Apr. 1950 in Perry;  
 1623 m. Ronald Carver(1623) 28 Mar. 1965

- 1623a Child: Cheryle Renea Carver<sup>10</sup>(1623a) b. in Mexico,  
 Mo.

- 1624 d) Carol Louise Graves<sup>9</sup>(1624), b. 9 July 1951 in Perry

- 1625 e) Richard Edward Graves<sup>9</sup>(1625), b. 4 Nov. 1953 in , ,

- 1626 2) Francis Merl Graves<sup>8</sup>(1626), b. 31 Aug. 1925 in Center,  
 1627 Ralls, Mo.; m. Annie Virginia Hager(1627) b. 10 June  
 1628 1929 in Perry. She was the dau. of Clipper Hager(1628)  
 1629 and Annie O'Conner(1629)

## Children:

- 1630 a) Glenna Ray Graves<sup>9</sup>(1630), b. 1 Sept. 1846 in  
 1631 Hannibal, Marion, Mo.; m. Eldon Reading(1631) 12  
 Nov. 1966

- 1632 b) Gene Ray Graves<sup>9</sup>(1632), b. 23 Aug. 1948 in Perry

- 1633 c) Jimmie Roy Graves<sup>9</sup>(1633), b. 21 Sept. 1950 in  
 Hannibal

- 1634 d) Dale Lee Graves<sup>9</sup>(1634), b. 19 June 1955 in Hannibal

- 1635 e) Joseph Merl Graves<sup>9</sup>(1635), b. 22 June 1959 in , ,

- 1636 f) Sharon Faye Graves<sup>9</sup>(1636), b. 15 Dec. 1962 in  
 Mexico, Audrain, Mo.

## APPENDIX

1637 3) Helen Virgie Graves<sup>8</sup> (1637), b. 25 Oct. 1926 in New-  
 1638 London, Ralls, Mo.; m. Marvin Glenn Griffiths (1638)  
 24 July 1946. He was born 5 Sept. 1922 in Perry, Ralls,  
 1639 Mo.; son of James Griffiths (1639) and Dorothy Blanchard  
 1640 (1640)

1641 Child: Irene Joy Griffiths (1641), b. 13 Sept. 1950  
 in Perry, Ralls, Mo.

1642 4) Billy Eugene Graves<sup>8</sup> (1642), b. 15 Apr. 1928 in Farber,  
 1643 Audrain, Mo.; m. Mary Cathryn Cullom (1643) 31 Dec.  
 1644 1954. She was the daughter of Walter Cullom (1644) and  
 1645 Lillian Kuda (1645)

## Children:

1646 a) Billy Eugene Graves<sup>9</sup> (1646), b. 5 Sept. 1955 in  
 Perry, Ralls, Mo.

1647 b) Kathryn Mary Graves<sup>9</sup> (1647), b. 3 Dec. 1956 in Perry

1648 c) Buddy James Graves<sup>9</sup> (1648), b. 28 Jan. 1958 in Perry

1649 d) Sonya Christine Graves<sup>9</sup> (1649), b. 19 June 1959 in  
 Perry

1650 e) Donnie Lloyd Graves<sup>9</sup> (1650), b. 6 Nov. 1960 in Perry

1651 f) Carrie Rena Graves<sup>9</sup> (1651), b. 11 Dec. 1961 in  
 Hannibal, Marion, Mo.

1652 g) Cadena Corrine Graves<sup>9</sup> (1652), b. 13 July 1963 in  
 Hannibal

1653 h) Ceba Candella Graves<sup>9</sup> (1653), b. 15 July 1964 in  
 Houston, Harris, Tex.

1654 i) Brady Linn Graves<sup>9</sup> (1654), b. 29 July 1966 in  
 Houston, Harris, Tex.

1655 j) Brian Keith Graves<sup>9</sup> (1655), b. 23 Aug. 1968 in  
 Houston

1656 5) Ralph Lee Graves<sup>8</sup> (1656), b. 18 Oct. 1930 in Canton,  
 1657 Lewis, Mo.; m. Mildred Elizabeth Meranda (1657) b. 15  
 1658 Mar. 1932, 14 Jan. 1950. She was the dau. of Clarence  
 1659 Meranda (1658) and Elpha O'Haver (1659)

## Children:

1660 a) Joan Eliz. Graves<sup>9</sup> (1660), b. 22 July 1950 at Perry

1661 b) June Evelyn Graves<sup>9</sup> (1661), b. 16 Jan. 1954 at

## APPENDIX

## Vandalia, Audrain, Mo.

- 1662 c) Judy Elaine Graves<sup>9</sup>(1662), b. 3 Oct. 1956 in Mexico, Audrain, Mo.
- 1663 6) Alice Joy Graves<sup>8</sup>(1663), b. 1 July 1932 in Williamsvills,  
1664 Wayne, Mo.; m. 28 Mar. 1953 to Herman Kuda(1664) b. 28 April 1919
- Children:
- 1665 a) Michel Eugene Kuda<sup>9</sup>(1665), b. 9 Mar. 1954 in Hannibal, Marion, Mo.
- 1666 b) Joe Wayne Kuda<sup>9</sup>(1666), b. 19 Dec. 1955 in Perry, Ralls, Mo.
- 1667 c) Patty Marie Kuda<sup>9</sup>(1667), b. 30 Oct. 1957 in Hannibal
- 1668 d) Sharon Ann Kuda<sup>9</sup>(1668), b. 15 Oct. 1959 in Hannibal
- 1669 e) Judy Fay Kuda<sup>9</sup>(1669), b. 10 Sept. 1961 in Hannibal
- 1670 7) Josephine Aileen Graves<sup>8</sup>(1670), b. 5 Oct. 1935 in Ozark,  
1671 Franklin, Ark.; m. 1 June 1950 Robert Newell Moss(1671)  
1672 son of John Moss(1672) and Pauline Newell(1673).  
1673
- Children:
- 1674 a) Robert Eugene Moss<sup>9</sup>(1674), b. 2 Nov. 1952 in Vandalia, Audrain, Mo.
- 1675 b) Monte Dean Moss<sup>9</sup>(1675), b. 15 Mar. 1954 in Vandalia
- 1676 c) Donna Jo Moss<sup>9</sup>(1676), b. 30 June 1955 in Vandalia
- 1677 d) Larry Ray Moss<sup>9</sup>(1677), b. 24 July 1956 in ,,
- 1678 e) David Wayne Moss<sup>9</sup>(1678), b. 15 Sept. 1957 in ,,
- 1679 f) Denise Lynn Moss<sup>9</sup>(1679), b. 2 Feb. 1960 in Mexico, Audrain, Mo.
- 1680 g) James Lyndell Moss<sup>9</sup>(1680), b. 30 Nov. 1963 in Mexico
- 1681 h) Jackie Don Moss<sup>9</sup>(1681), b. 30 Nov. 1965 in Mexico
- 1682 iii. Willie Clarence Graves<sup>7</sup>(1682), b. 19 Oct. 1892 at Perry,  
1683 Ralls, Mo.; m. Ada Carroll(1683),
- Children:
- 1684 1) Earl Graves<sup>8</sup>(1684)

- Appendix
- 1685 2) Lucile Graves<sup>8</sup>(1685), m. Dan Stanford(1686)  
 1686  
 1687 3) Kimbrough Graves<sup>8</sup>(1687)  
 1688 4) Beatrice Graves<sup>8</sup>(1688)  
 1689 5) Beaulah Graves<sup>8</sup>(1689)  
 1690 6) Kenneth Graves<sup>8</sup>(1690)  
 1691 iv. Lily May Graves<sup>7</sup>(1691), b. 24 Dec. 1894 at Perry, d. 17  
 1692 May 1948 at Burlington, Des Moines, Iowa ; m. Alexander  
 Hunter(1692) b. 25 Dec. 1919 at Burlington
- Children:
- 1693 1) Nellie Fern Hunter<sup>8</sup>(1693), b. 1920 in Perry, Ralls, Mo.  
 1694 2) Mildred Hunter<sup>8</sup>(1694), b. 1922 in Perry, d. 1945  
 1695 3) Billie Jo Hunter<sup>8</sup>(1695), b. 1924 at New London, Ralls, Mo.  
 1696 4) Dorothy Hunter<sup>8</sup>(1696), b. in New London  
 1697 v. Bessie Marie Graves<sup>7</sup>(1697), b. 6 May 1906 in Perry, d. 3  
 Feb. 1907  
 1698 vi. Veda Lucille Graves<sup>7</sup>(1698), b. 6 Mar. 1908 in Perry; m.  
 1699 15 Nov. 1927 Jack Martin Dalton(1699) b. 6 May 1905
- Children:
- 1700 1) Patricia Dolores Dalton<sup>8</sup>(1700), b. 17 Aug. 1928 in  
 1701 Alexandria, Clark, Mo.; m. 29 June 1947 Robert Lee  
 Allen(1701)
- Children:
- 1702 a) Terry Lee Allen<sup>9</sup>(1702), b. 10 June 1950  
 1703 b) Michael Wayne Allen<sup>9</sup>(1703), b. 1 Oct. 1951  
 1704 2) Robert Wayne Dalton<sup>8</sup>(1704), b. 22 Aug. 1932; m. Feb.  
 1705 1955 Betty Laverne Miller(1705) b. 17 Oct. 1936
- Children:
- 1706 a) Robert Keith Dalton<sup>9</sup>(1706), b. 8 July 1957  
 1707 b) Tammy Lynn Dalton<sup>9</sup>(1707), b. 30 Mar. 1959  
 1708 c) Brenda Lee Dalton<sup>9</sup>(1708), b. 5 Dec. 1960

APPENDIX

90

- 1709 d) Patricia Ann Dalton<sup>9</sup>(1709), b. 15 Nov. 1963
- 1710 3) Betty Marie Dalton<sup>8</sup>(1710), b. 6 Dec. 1934 at Dale,  
1711 Arkansas ; m. Raymond Andrews(1711) 20 Nov. 1951
- Children:
- 1712 a) Debra Lee Andrews<sup>9</sup>(1712), b. 26 June 1952
- 1713 b) Ronald Gregory Andrews<sup>9</sup>(1713), b. 25 Aug. 1953
- 1714 c) Mark Vincent Andrews<sup>9</sup>(1714), b. 6 Feb. 1957
- 1715 4) Carol Ann Dalton<sup>8</sup>(1715), b. 21 Dec. 1941 in Woodland,  
1716 Yolo, Calif.; m. Jerry Ray Hale(1716) 30 Dec. 1958
- Children:
- 1717 a) Jerry Ray Hale<sup>9</sup>(1717), b. 3 Oct. 1959
- 1718 b) Heidi Ann Hale<sup>9</sup>(1718), b. 27 July 1963

7

1719 WILLIAM CHARLES DOUGLASS (1605), born 20 Feb. 1911 in  
1720 Boston, Mass.; son of Joseph Patrick(1719) and Daisy Marie  
Heimburger(1720); m. Freda Lucile Bowman(1604), b. 24 July  
1917; married 10 July 1932.

Child:

8

1721 Bill John Douglass (1721), b. 31 Oct. 1933 Sacramento, Calif.;

1722 m. (1) Mary Theresa Crosyar(1722); divorced in 1963, m. (2)

1723 Dorothy Adeline Hale McKay(1723)

8

BILL JOHN DOUGLASS (1721), son of William Charles Douglass  
(1605) and Lucile Bowman(1604), married (1) Marie Theresa  
Crosyar(1722), b. 9 Sept. 1921 Lorain, Ohio.

Their Children:

- 9
- 1724 i. Craig John Douglass (1724), b. 29 Nov. 1958, Santa Bar-  
bara, Calif.
- 9
- 1725 ii. Brian J. Douglass (1725), b. 24 Mar. 1960, San Francisco,  
Calif.

Bill John Douglass(1721) divorced Marie Theresa Crosyar  
(1722) in 1963 and married (2) Dorothy Adeline Hale McKay  
(1723). No children by 2nd marriage.

<sup>3</sup> JOHN J. HURST (57), b. Oct. 1800 in Washington, Ky., son of John Jackson Hurst(13) and Martha Menefee(12); m. Lydia DeWeese(58) in 1825 in Indiana; d. in 1889 in Texas.

## Children:

- 1726 i. George L.Hurst<sup>4</sup> (1726), b. Harrison Co.,Indiana in 1827;  
1727 m. Mary NeWell(1727) of Arkansas. He was killed in Battle and buried in Louisiana Soldiers Cemetery.
- 1728 ii. America<sup>4</sup> (1728) m. J.C.McElmury (1729)  
1729
- 1730 iii. Harriet<sup>4</sup> (1730) m. W.E.H.Jones(1731)  
1731
- 1732 iv. Matilda<sup>4</sup> (1732) m. William Irvine(1733)  
1733
- 1734 v. Joe D.Hurst<sup>4</sup> (1734) m. Lizzie Below(1735) and then Mary  
1735 Shaw(1736)  
1736
- 1737 vi. Nancy A.Hurst<sup>4</sup> (1737) m. (1) Garnet Noel(1738), m. (2)  
1738 George Hardin(1739)  
1739
- 1740 vii. Mary B.Hurst<sup>4</sup> (1740) m. (1) George Sides(1741), m. (2)  
1741 E.J.Kilbourne (1742)  
1742
- 1743 viii. William Hurst<sup>4</sup> (1743) m. Mollie Jones(1744)  
1744

<sup>3</sup> MARTHA HURST (65), dau. of John Jackson Hurst (13) and Martha Menefee (12); born 1811 Harrison Co.,Indiana; married Raynard Kepley(66) 1833 in Indiana; died in 1906

## Children:

- 1745 i. Susan Kepley<sup>4</sup> (1745) m. DeWeese(1746)  
1746
- 1747 ii. Menifee Kepley<sup>4</sup> (1747) died in Civil War; buried in Wolfe Cem. at Georgetown, Indiana.
- 1748 iii. Issac Kepley<sup>4</sup> (1748) died in Civil War; buried in Wolfe Cem. at Georgetown, Indiana.
- 1749 iv. Augustus Kepley<sup>4</sup> (1749) m. Aunt Hattie Lansford(1750)  
1750
- 1751 v. Minerva Kepley<sup>4</sup> (1751) m. Tarkington Lindsey(1752)  
1752
- 1753 vi. Evelyn Kepley<sup>4</sup> (1753) m. George Waltz(1754)  
1754
- 1755 vii. Harbin Kepley<sup>4</sup> (1755) m. Ellen Summers(1756)  
1756
- 1757 viii. Ann S.Kepley<sup>4</sup> (1757) m. Bob Swan(1758)  
1758
- 1759-60 ix. Woodford Kepley<sup>4</sup> (1759) m. Irene Keithley(1760)

## APPENDIX

## FAMILIES NOT IDENTIFIED WITH THE JOHN MENEFEE(1) BRANCH.

During the compilation of this genealogy, the partial records of several unidentified families have been received. We have however picked out a few who seem to belong in the John(1) records but who are not positively identified as such. This is being done in the hope that at some future time, the connection with the main branch of the family may be established.

Major John Menefee, b. about 1800 lived in Nicholasville, Jessamine Co. Ky. Deed Book Z or 2 page 408 of Jessamine Co. has an item on a John Menefee and Deed Book 34 page 88 has another, both transactions were in the 1830's. Deed Book L page 367 Jessamine Co. Ky. has a copy of a mortgage between John Menefee and his wife Joan and Smith Bradshaw. In other locations John's wife is Joanah and Joann.

A John Menefee of Jessamine Co. Ky. had a daughter, Mary B.J. Menefee, who married a preacher J.E. Spilman in 1840 at Nicholasville we think.

Mary died in 1843 of childbirth in which the child died later. The July 1868 vol. 66 No. 3 Register of Ky. Historical society - page 222 has an article on Mary Spilman. But nothing to indicate the ancestry of John, Mary's father.

The very intriguing sequel to this Major John Menefee & his daughter Mary B.J. Menefee is that J.E. Spilman wrote the music to Robert Burns poem, "Flow Gently Sweet Afton".

\*\*\*\*\*

## INDEX

### The Alphabetical List Of All Menefee Family Names

Menefee		Menefee	
Absolem	171	Baby Boy	467
Absolem	595	Barbara *	30
Ada	351	Bathsheba	17
Ada E.	994	Benjamin Strother	95
Adell	426	Bennett	199
Adelade	1063	Bertie Nina	501
Adolphus	141	Bessie E.	1002
Agnes Iberiah	1236	Beverly J.	708
Albert	1044	Billy Mae	1454
Albert Cleveland	976	Bobbie	989
Albert Dexter	1220	Bruce	1014
Albert Eugene	1210	Carol Ann	713
Albert Shirley	921	Caroline	81
Alen Ruford	1373	Caroline Amenda	245
Alen Ruford Jr.	1376	Carolyn Colleen	1386
Alexander	152	Carrol	844
Alexander	841	Carrol Jr.	846
Alexander French	76	Carrol Lawrence	847a
Alexander French	360	Cassandra Claude or	315
Alexander Pendleton	254	Molly	
Alice	1283	Cassandra J.	70
Alice	1159	Charles	709
Amelia	562	Charles A.	963
Amelia I.	126	Charles Ashby	1066
Amelia Virginia	444	Charles Babbitt	1449
Anice Pharabo	986	Charles Cull	1407
Ann	142f	Charles Cull Jr.	1490
Anna	669	Charles Emerson	1440
Anna Mary	430	Charles Evert	970
Ann Mary	160	Charles Juit	42
Ann Stuart	90	Charles Muscoe	559
Ann Taylor	73	Charles Randolph	449
Annie	1099	Charles S.	611
Annie Elizabeth	549	Charles Shackelford	37
Arlene	1070	Charles William	205
Arthur Clay	375	Charmayne	1166
Arthur M.	79	Clara	725
Augusta Ambler	306	Clare	1250
Augusta Jouetta	513	Clarence William	966
Augustus	124	Claude	1439
Augustus A.	1214	Clayton	1437
Avery John	628	Cornelia	1399
Avery John Jr.	1165	Cornelius	142a

## INDEX

## Menefee

Daniel Allen	1383
Dale Ward	968
David Slane	1491
Delia	85
Dennis Kent	1380
Dewitt R.	836
Dollie	598
Donna	461
Dorothy Glorena	1450
Dorothy Jean	451
Dorothy	1293
Dorothy W.	298
Earl Stellson	1083
Edd	679
Edith	939
Edith	694
Edith Hortense	1247
Edward	634
Edward	701
Edward Everett	1045a
Edward H or Edwin F	961
Edward Lyman	1175
Edward Victor	171
Edwin	305
Edwin	996
Edwina	284
Elijah Eugene	574
Elijah Eugene Jr.	1018
Elizabeth	98
Elizabeth	590
Elizabeth	604
Elizabeth	1077
Elizabeth A.	987
Elizabeth Catherine	201
Elizabeth Catherine	247
Elizabeth Hughes	29
Elizabeth Louise	1016
Elizabeth Louise	1020
Ella	588
Elmer J.	682
Elsie	1271
Elva	1289
Emma D.	767
Emma L.	721
Emma	353
Emma	524
Emma	286
Ethel	1267
Ethel	1089
Eugenia or Jenny or Genevieve	377

## Menefee

Eugene Robert	1221
Eva Fern	1441
Eva Pearl	1261
Evert Lee	1447
Fannie	635
Fannie	680
Fannie Elizabeth	508
Fay E.	981
Ferdinand Northrup I	520
Ferdinand Northrup II	952
Ferdinand Northrup III	1251
Florence	428
Florence	668
Florence	1105
Flournoy	132
Flournoy II	453
Flournoy III	455
Frances Ball Slaughter	291
Frances Emma	704
Frances Elizabeth	159
Frances Maude	356
Frank	601
Frank	1091
Frankie	1287
Fred W.	674
Gary Robert	1384
Gaynell	1061
George Kenly	1095
Georgeanne	991
Georgianne	1055
George W.	960
George W.	1297
George Wood	828
Genevieve	1053
Genevieve or Jenny or Eugenia	377
Gerald Glenn	1233
Gerrard	3
Gertrude	1438
Gladys M.	1087
Glennora	1163
Goldie	676
Guss David	706
Harry	1255
Harry Bostwick	945
Hattie Bell	608
Helen Loraine	1435
Henry	22
Henry H.	993
Henry Lloyd	852
Henry Lloyd II	858

## INDEX

## Menefee

Henry Roberts	74
Henry Roberts	282
Herbert	1064
Herbert Russel	1214
Hiram Bruce	517
Homer Virgil	722
Horace Booten	1104
Ida	982
Ida Lester	571
Iona	624
Iona	1057
Izabella Josephine	522
Jack	458
Jack Daniel	1451
Jackie Lynn	1520
Jacquely Aline	698
James	34
James	142b
James	716
James Albert	155
James Alney	303
James Amiss	566
James B.	870
James Daniel	589
James Daniel	605
James Donald	1455
James Donald Jr.	1457
James French	358
James Henry	373
James Innes	241
James Innes	788
James Layton	1171
James Layton Jr.	1173
James Roberts	711
James Smith	974
James W.	512
Jane	40
Jane Roberts	157
Jane Wyatt	568
Janell Louise	1378
Janie	1036
Jarret or Jett Derries	862
Jean Ann	1387
Jean Eloise	978
Jean M.	463
Jeanne	1186
Jerry	689
Jerry Glenn	1434
Jessie Lee	472
Jimmie	424
J.Neill	1263

## Menefee

Joan Lee	1401
Joanie Franklin	1022
Joe Massie	173
John	1
John	10
John	28
John	72
John Jr.	251
John Alexander	175
John E.	136
John Flournoy	450
John Howell	1224
John J.	142
John Jouett	147
John Llewellen	696
John Lewis	586
John Nottley	203
J.Philips	830
John Robert	927
John Richard Calhoun	255
John Thomas	1085
John W.	959
John Wellington	350
John William	1049
John William or Wesley	702
Jonas	2
Jouetta Towner	938
Julian Y.	998
Katherine	177
Katherine Johnston	273
Keith Edward	1377
Kenneth Ray	1448
Kip	1489
Lafayette Slaughter	257
Lawrence	677
Leah	1069
Lee Bruce I	940
Lee Bruce II	1246
Lee Bruce III	1395
Leona Crystal	969
Lewis Kermit	964
Lewis Wright	979
Lillian	678
Lillian Grace	933
Lillie	637
Littleton Tazwell	266
Lizzie	425
Lorrie K.	1493
Losia Burch	920
Louisa	106
Lowell Edwin	1432

## Menefee

Lloyd Francis	693
Lucele J.	364
Lucy	259
Lucy Ellen	579
Lucy Roberts	146
Lucy Roberts	149
Lucy Virginia	555
Lula	1102
Lutie Carey	784
Lydia Helen	827
Lydia T.	988
Mabel Ruth	1256
Madelon	700
Maggie	833
Malcolm	466
Margaret	104
Margaret	465
Margaret Colleen	1234
Margaret Rilla	1169
Marian	1157
Marie	1483
Marjorie	1388
Marjorie	1294
Martha Bostwick	925
Martha Emily	210
Martha Faris	1021
Martha J.	763
Martha J.	1285
Martha (Patty)	12
Mary	610
Mary	630
Mary	842
Mary Albert	577
Mary Alice	613
Mary Alma	1179
Mary Ann	208
Mary Barber	249
Mary Barber	919
Mary Ellen	551
Mary Eliza	864
Mary Elizabeth	367
Mary Frances	847c
Mary Katherine	715
Mary Virginia	498
Marvin L.	1081
Maurice Burch	930
May	935
May	853
May E.	981
Maynard Turner	1161
McPherson Berrian	275

## Menefee

Merle	1216
Mildred	102
Mildred	388
Mildred	1291
Mildred	1068
Mildred	691
Mildred J.	108
Mildred J.	552
Mildred Jane	206
Mildred Johnston	92
Mildred Johnston	93
Mildred Johnston	145
Mildred Louise	1443
Milton Dewayne	1460
Minar Mandeville	1249
Minnie	560
Minnie A.	990
Minnie B.	606
Minnie Bell	936
Minnie Pauline	783
Milton Lloyd	626
Michael Ray	1385
Mollie	717
Mollie or Cassandra	315
Mollie T.	755
Molly or Mary	19
Myra	462
Myrtle E.	1181
Myrtle Loraine	1239
Nancy	14
Nancy	100
Nettie	617
Newland	283
Nimrod W.J.	362
Norma Jean	1446
Norma Lee	714
Oda Dale	1453
Oda Daniel	1273
Olive	620
Oran Virgil	685
Oren	972
Orlena	923
Oscar Robert	942
Patricia	1409
Patricia Lynn	1494
Patty (Martha)	12
Paul Eugene	1444
Paul Jouett	1231
Percy Lee	1241
Philip Roberts	553
Philip Snapp	153

Menefee		Menefee	
Polly	36	Shirley Fountain	1206
Randolf	1000	Shirley Lee	1260
Reva	1277	Shirley Ruth	1425
Revercomb	346	Susan Mary	267
Richard	995	Susie	288
Richard Allen	1248	Susie	1040
Richard Clay	296	Susie	1101
Richard Pendleton	834	Suzanne Elizabeth	847b
Richard Snelling	137	Sylnora	1279
Robert	32	Tabitha	390
Robert	681	Tabitha Jane	514
Robert	1097	Teddy	1034
Robert Albert	293	Terry Lee	1519
Robert E.	548	Terry Owen	1184
Robert Early	572	Thelma	1051
Robert Francis	1228	Theola May	1176
Robert Gillilan	470	Thomas Dean	1445
Robert Gould	446	Thomas Everett	1265
Robert Gould Jr.	448	Thomas Henry	233
Robert Lloyd	848	Thomas Henry	843
Robert Lynn	340	Thomas James	546
Robert McDowell	510	Thomas Lafayette	593
Robert Wagner	120	Thomas Lee	1174
Robert Webb	699	Thomas Pendleton	563
Robert William	1168	Towner Miller	1397
Roberta	456	Turner Ashby	591
Roberta	850	Vera	1436
Roberta Bell	314	Vera Etta	499
Roberta Lee	139	Virgil	765
Roberta Philip	252	Virginia	724
Rosalie	616	Virginia	840
Rubie	1046	Virginia	1047
Rueben R.	992	Virginia Geraldine	1222
Ruth	459	Virginia Lafayette	243
Ruth	719	Virginia Sarah	766
Ruth	851	Walker	622
Ruth	1299	Walter	1093
Ruth	1408	Walter	1296
Sadie Lee	1079	Walter Biggers	1015
Sallie Ardinger	301	Walter Bollar	496
Sallie Tabitha	569	Walter E.	985
Samuel	357	Walter O.	1073
Sarah	837	Walter O. Jr.	1075
Sarah	1305	Walter Robert	134
Sarah Ann	239	Warner Ashby	427
Sarah Catherine	557	Weltie	1042
Sarah or Sallie		Weslie Smith	1275
Strother	97	Wilbur Burch	1238
Scott Arthur	1183	William	26
Scottie Lavina	1208	William	170
Sheryl Ann	1185	William Andrew	542

## Menefee

William Bollard	359
William Bradford	452
William C.	236
William Darwin	1458
William H.	125
William Johnston	87
William Johnston	683
William Monroe	962
William Muscoe	983
William Nimrod	863
William Oscar	422
William Pendleton	237
William Pendleton	839
Willie Mabel	503

\*\*\*\*\*

Alphabetical List of Family Names Other Than Menefees

Acton		Arnsपुरger	
Edward	478	Arthur Ferdinand	380
Adams		Ashby	
Adaline	174	Hunter	418
Charles	585	John	390a
Edward Martin	832	Mary Ellen	391
Elizabeth Cordelia	172	Atkinson	
John Quincy	597	Daniel	189
Richard	302	Attwood	
Akerman		James	123j
Kate	849	Ayres	
Albertini		Samuel Thomas	561
Gene	1412	Bagby	
Gregory Gene	1516	Dr. Bathurst	1007
Gregory Gene II	1518	Bagwell	
Jerry Isom	1517	James	514
Perry Elizabeth	1512	Zoda	516
Alexander		Bailie	
Esther Edward	1082	Caroline Ruth	1464
Frances E.	956	Martha Jane	1462
James B.	958	Nancy Ann	1461
James Gabriel	523	R.B.	1292
Jouetta	955	Bailey	
Leona A.	816	Emma Rachel	1350
Lorena	953	Baker	
Allen		Elizabeth Jane	1574
Hortense	941	Elva	1553
Michael Wayne	1703	Henry	15
Robert Lee	1701	James Reese	1545
Terry Lee	1702	Lena	1572
Amiss		Robert Camille	1547
Elijah	565	Robert Echon	385a
Robert	1003	Samuel K.	1573
Sarah Elizabeth	156	Bales	
Anderson		Elzie T.	934
Amos Aaron	1340	Ball	
Blair H.	759	Ann Spencer	256
Everett H.	760	John Gibbs	825
Irene	1148	Jessie	826a
Lorene	1154	Bannon	
Andrews		John Maurice O.	1011
Debra Lee	1712	Barnard	
Mark Vincent	1714	Susannah	378b
Raymond	1711	Baranov	
Ronald Gregory	1713	Earl	1411
Ann		Michael	1508
Katherine	1456	Steven	1510

Baranov		Bessy	
Tracy Lea	1511	Elinor	1541
Barton		Bidwell	
-----	782	Alice	984
Otto Rhodes	781	Harry	991a
William	1100	K.O.	991b
Batson		Bilbrey	
Richard H.	409	Richard	1323
Battailie		Bill	
John	1523	Carrie Annis	641
Bayne		Claude R.	655
Ann Thompson	393	Claude William	657
Charles	392	Delma S.	664
Charles Ashby	411	Dolores	662
Charles Ashby	417	Esther M.	666
Estelle	413	Franklin	659
Frances Scott	416	John	658
Howard R.	415	Katherine F.	648
Howard R.	395	Merritt Hurst	660
Lloyd Moore	402	Philip R.	640
Mary Ashby Moore	399	Tamzin P.	643
Samuel Preston Moore	398	Binder	
Beatman		Edward Marian	1284
Eric William	1419	Black	
Sandra Lee	1417	Joseph	309
William	1416	Blackburn	
Beachamp		Virginia Belle	475
E.F.	500	Blackenburg	
Becket		Margaret	1546
Elsie	1353a	Blackwell	
Beckert		Berrian J.	290
Harrison	665	Blair	
Bedortha		Genevieve	1428
Thomas Frank	1235	Blake	
Bell		Charles J.	541
-----	268	Blanchard	
Emma	269	Dorothy	1640
Fannie	270	Bobnet	
Street	272	Sarah	235
Below		Bostwick	
Lizzie	1735	Horatio Nelson	943
Bennett		Julia Vineyard	521
Ann V.	587	Boyer	
Richard	1033	Celia May	904
Sallie A.	594	Bowles	
Velma Jean	1325	Estelle	1602a
Bernice		Bowman	
Beulah	1315	Cecil Edgar	1595
Best		Edith Luella	1597
-----	663	Elizabeth Catherine	874
Bessy	1542	Freda Lucile	1604
Charles		Henry Richard	885

## FAMILY NAMES OTHER THAN MENEFEE

Bowman		Burkett	
Irwin Jeptha	1603	Parlee	1313
James	366	Burton	
James Jr.	886b	Alberta	707
James Henry	1601	Melvin	1204
John Bledsoe	886a	Bush	
John Everett	1599	Annie	794
Jeanette	1600a	Champ Clark	796
Lana June	1602b	Edward Henry	795
Minnie Viola	886	Edward Lenore	793
Richard Kimbrough	1575	William Nelson	792
Verda Ann	1578	William Perry	791
-----	1577	William Perry	797
Bradfield		Buxton	
Effie	999	-----	300
Bradshaw		Caffery	
John	389	Beatrice Agnes	739
Bright		Calhoun	
Lafayette	1052	Martha	423
Orleatha T.	234	Cameron	
Brittian		Milton R.	692
Grace	1375	Carney	
Norma Jean	1374	-----	1164
Brown		Carpenter	
-----	202	Calvin	45
Elizabeth William	582	Carver	
Gideon H.	581	Cheryl Renea	1623a
Gideon	230	Ronald	1623
James T.	71	Cary	185a
Jane	583	Frank H.	
William R.	158	Case	
Browning		Jacob Thomas	1144
-----	20	Winnie Katherine	1143
Cassandra	84	Celoni	
Charles	82a	Gino	899
Charles H.	83	Judy Lee	900
Lloyd Dabney	310	Linda Rae	902
Louise	540	Chapman	
Lucy	538	Al	1259
Virginia Mary	77	Charley	
William H.	151	Evelynn	221
Willis	82	William	227
Bruning		Chew	
Carol Fay	1492	Elizabeth	2a
Bryan		Chittendon	
Joseph	67	Eleanor Faris	1019
Bugbird		Christiansen	
Coplin	401	Ada	1197
Herbert L.	400	Claggett	
Burch		James R.	764
Eloisa or Louisa	148	Clark	
		David Branch	394

## FAMILY NAMES, OTHER THAN MENEFEE

Coats		Cox	
James Cordell	1341	Franklin L.	1138
Myrtle Ann	1124	James Fay	1142
Cobain		John Calvin	625
Catherine Marie	1116	Lee Roy	1153
Cockrell		Ross Calvin	1147
-----	957	Viola Ruth	1141
Coddington		Craven	
Frank	631	John N.	292
Colby		Cressy	
Donald Laroy	1571	Frank	599
Cole		Frank Jr.	600
Cynthia Kate	276	Cronin	
I.M.	926	-----	1398
Colgan		Cross	
Mary H.	258	Mattie	533
Collins		Crosson	
Minerva Jane	122	Audry	1308
Compton		Emily	1306
Henry	1041	Milla or Milda	1310
Mary	180	William	1108
Conard		Crosyar	
Nannie	1096	Mary Theresa	1722
Converse		Crowe	
Allan	1114	Barbara Jean	1423
Cook		Caroline Ruth	1424
Cornelia	1243	James Allerdyce Oligirie	1422
Molly	684	Jean Menefee	1421
Cooke		Cull	
Elsie Estell	216	Charles K.	1253
John H.	215	Lucile May	1252
Cookman		Cullom	
-----	1043	Mary Cathryn	1643
Coon		Walter	1644
Ruth Marion	1420	Dalton	
Coultise		Bettie Mary	1710
Mildred Katherine	1274	Brenda Lee	1708
Courtney		Carol Ann	1715
Lorry Lee	1334	Jack Martin	1699
Rosemary	1321	Patricia Ann	1709
Cowan		Patricia Dolores	1700
John	18	Robert Keith	1706
Cowell		Robert Wayne	1704
Phyllis Christian	1232	Tammy Lynn	1707
Cox		Dangerfield	
Albert Rex	1149	Jane	1602
Charles	621	Davies	
Clarence Edward	1139	Leslie Thomas	1530
Claude Vernon	1140	Richard Leslie	1544
-----	1155	Thomas	1531
Edyth Laurel	1151	Wanda Elizabeth	1533
Fay June	1146	William Morgan	1544

FAMILY NAMES, OTHER THAN MENEFEE

Davis		Douglass	
Charles	1060	Mary Alice	1342
Cherry Elaine	1568	William Charles	1605
Fredrick Philip	1564	Dove	
Henry M.	285	Grace May Everett	1137
Jackson A.	1561	Jacob Sherman	1136
Jefferson	409a	Roy Everett	1135
Mary Marjorie	1570	Downing	
Randal Philip	1569	-----	1170
Sue Cecelia	686	Duggins	
William Jackson	1562	Luella	1594
Woodrow Garnet	1563	Duke	
Dawns		Amanda Thompson	182
-----	1288	John	178
Dawson		John Jr.	179
Barton S.	550	Katherine	183
Demarest		Lewis	185
-----	1290	Timothy	181
Demaris		Duncan	
Sarah Ann	543	Virginia Marcia	1600
Denham		Dyer	
Robert	618	Nancy	50
Dennison		Warren	223
B.F.	558	Eanes	
Deweese		-----	317
-----	58	Eastburn	
DeWitt		G.M.	1506
Ann Lee	835	Eastham	
Dieckman		Blanche	527
Lorena Minnie	1276	Lucy Ellen	526
Dillon		Mary Jane	528
Virginia	1227	Philip	150
Dinker		Eaton	
Lew John	1332	-----	646
Dixon		Edmunds	
-----	1268	Effie O.	1050
Robert	1522	Edwards	
Dobson		J.H.	264
Alice Nina	1215	Julian	265
Dodd		Ruth	1076
R.H.	1524	Ellis	
Dodson		Steven Decauter	1312
Eva May	1084	Enright	
Donly		Karal Ann	1582
Edith M.	758	Epperson	
Joseph H.	756	Tom	381a
Laticia	761	Erb	
Walter B.	757	Anneliese Alexandra	1585
Douglass		Charles Freeman Jr.	1579
Bill John	1721	Charles Freeman Sr.	1580
Brian J.	1725	Charles Freeman III	1581
Craig John	1724	Jo Ann	1586

## FAMILY NAMES, OTHER THAN MENEFEE

Erb		Franklin	
Kelly Leigh	1584	Martha Anderson	576
Kriste Elizabeth	1583	Franzone	
Estes		-----	1160
Elizabeth	603	Frochen	
Farmer		Burton William	878
Jane	564	Eugene	1196
Jane	232	Eugene Owen	1202
Minerva Jane	547	Florence Elizabeth	1200
Farr		Marius Oliver	1198
Bettie	1150	Mariam	1205
Farrar		Gains (?)	
-----	1272	Mildred	4a
Farrow		Gams	
Joyce	847	Vernice Lavina	1550
Fay		Garrett	
Mary	745	Sydney	176
Fax		Gash	
Fair	9m	Harriet Elizabeth	242
Feaster		Joseph D.	753
Harold	772	Gates	
Luella	780	Agnes Acton	477
Marjorie	775	Billie Victor Sr.	492
Mary Willis	777	Billie Victor Jr.	494
Maxine	773	Charles Lee	482
Roger Innes	769	Charles Lee Jr.	486
Samuel J.	768	Charles Parsons	473
Samuel 2nd	771	Gerald Lee	495
Feldbaum		Helen Elizabeth	488
Ernest	334	Janice Lee	480
Fender		Kenneth Wayne	487
-----	209	Walter Anderson Sr.	476
Fiegel		Walter Anderson Jr.	481
Emma	1497	William Anderson	474
Filbert		Gause	
James Layton	1178	Theodore	1413
Finchum		Gillilan	
Rosa	612	Bettie	135
Fleming		James T.	468
Maggie	1094	Gilliland	
Flournoy		David Ernest	1226
Elizabeth	826	Frances Eleanor	929
Flowers		Golahaer	
Daniel	9e	Robert B.	1400
Martha Menefee	9d	Gore	
Folly		Buelah Katherine	1067
Edward	1078	Goss x	
Foor	1286	Edwood L. & <i>Barrie James</i>	1128
Ott		Gould	
Frances		Jean	133
-----	312	Graham	
		Jerry,	1549

FAMILY NAMES OTHER		THAN MENEFEE	
Grant		Green	
Benjamin Thomas	914	Marjorie Inez	712
Harry	915	Viola	1567
Graves		Griffith	
Alice Joy	1663	-----	638
Beatrice	1687	Irene Joy	1641
Beulah	1688	James	1639
Betty Jo	1622	Marvin Glenn	1638
Bessie	1697	Gross	
Billy Eugene	1642	Charlott	661
Billy Eugene	1646	Grove	
Brady Linn	1654	Lula	596
Brian Keith	1655	Guder	
Buddy James	1648	Elva Mary	688
Cadena Corinne	1652	Gutshall	
Carol Louise	1624	Bettie Sue	490
Carrie Lena	1651	Charles	489a
Ceba Cabdella	1653	Clyde W.	489
Dale Lee	1634	Helen Low	491
Donnie Lloyd	1650	Haddock	
Earl	1684	Harley Huston	705
Francis Merl	1626	Hager	
Gene Ray	1632	Annie Virginia	1627
Glenna Kay	1630	Clipper	1628
Helen Virginia	1637	Haines	
Jerry Lee	1618	Juliett	1336
Jerry Richard	1615	Hale	
Jimmie Roy	1633	Jerry Ray	1716
Joan Elizabeth	1660	Jerry Ray	1717
Josephine Aileen	1670	Heidi Ann	1718
Joseph Merl	1635	Hanson	
Judy Elaine	1662	-----	556
June Evelyn	1661	Hardin	
Kathryn Mary	1647	George	1739
Kenneth	1689	Harding	
Kimbrough	1686	Robert	1302
Lilly May	1691	Harrison	
Lola Fern	1620	Thomas	91
Lucile	1685	Hartson	
Olie Ray	1611	-----	867
Pearl Clifford	1609	Harwod	
Ralph Lee	1656	Dorothy	1172
Richard Edward	1606	Hasgall	
Richard Edward	1625	-----	726
Sharon Faye	1636	Haughton	
Sonya Christine	1649	Margaret	627
Veda Lucile	1698	Hayes	
William	1607	Earl Jasper	1598
Willie Clarence	1682	Heaton	
Grayson		John	311
Ambrose	8	Lucy	78

## FAMILY NAMES, OTHER THAN MENEFEEE

Heimbürger		Hunter	
Daisy Mary	1192	Alexander	1692
Hendricks		Billie Jo	1695
Cynthia	225	Dorothy	1696
Hennigen		Mildred	1694
-----	379a	Nellie Fern	1693
R.C.	379b	Hurst	
Herendean		Andremedia	226
Charles	1426	Bathsheba	51
Charles Milton	1427	Benjamin F.	224
Fredrick James	1430	Dennis Pennington	220
Shhrie	1429	Edna Elizabeth	639
Susan Lee	1431	Evelyn Charley	222
Herring		George L.	1726
Obie	1262	Harbin Green	211b
Herron		Harriet	1730
W.B.	814	John	46
Hill		John Jackson	13
Anna	811	John Jackson Jr,	57
Bell	813	Joe D.	1734
Charles E.	821	Johnathan	63
Claude Short	824	Margaret	1110
Ella	810	Mary A.	53
Henry C.	818	Mary B.	1740
James Newton	820	Martha	65
Lizzie Opal	819	Martin Floyd	218
IssacNewton	248	Matilda	1732
Virgil Ann	812	Nancy A.	1737
Hinton		Nimrod	59
Barrie B.	1167	Nimrod Ann	212
Hixon		Nimrod Merritt	228
Millie	1359	Pinqston Posey	211a
Hodgen		Sarah A.	55
Alice Dia Dame	946	William	49
Robert	950	William	1743
Hokinson		Woodford Lee	219
-----	457	Huston	
Holmes		William	776
Lennie Rose	1565	Ione	
Robert Fuller	1566	Virginia	1245
Howel		Ingram	
Hannah	934	Anna	117
Hubbard		Anne	110b
James	52	Annie	912
Michael	52a	Barbara	439
Hodgen		Barsheba	119
Hugh McDonald	947	Elizabeth	440
Hughes		I. Jarrett	910
Charles J.	260	James	116
George A.	262	Jarrett	111
-----	261	John	441
Robert	99	Johnathan	31

FAMILY NAMES, OTHER THAN MENEFEE

Ingram		Jones	
Johnathan II	433	James Perry	1257
Nancy	437	Mary Ellen	405
Nancy Hudson	112	Mollie	1744
Polly	118	Perry Menefee	1414
Polly	438	Phyllis	1396
Rhoda	113	Shirley Mae	1415
Samuel Jr.	110a	Virginia Ruth	1410
Samuel	115	W.E.H.	1731
Samuel	442	Jordan	
Sally	443	Mary Hannah	575
Irvine		Karlin	
William	1733	Clark	1309
James		Keating	
Alice	7	-----	460
John	6	Keenan	
Mary	5	Anna	1610
Jay		Kepley	
Pharabo	554	Ann	1757
Jeans		Augustus	1749
Foster J.	881	Dennis	56f
Jeptha	876	Emily	56g
Lucele Mildred	880	Evelyn	1753
Ray Jeptha	883	Harbin	1755
Roy Norman	884	Issac	1748
Veda Violet	879	Joan	56a
Willie Magil	882	John K.	56k
Jeffrith		Lewis	56
Martha Ann	1619	Martha	56d
Johansen		Melroy	56i
Gerald Charles	1402	Meniffee	1747
John	1402a	Minerva	1751
John		Newell	56-o
Herman Fitz.	1311	Perlina	56b
Johnson		Reynard	66
Albert Menefee	1012	Rinard	56c
Alpha Cesleste	1006	Susan	1745
Harvey B.	1056	Keyser	
James Mitchell	1354	Ann	345
John Mitchell	1133	Kilbourne	
Roland G.	1507	E.J.	1742
Sallie Lightfoot	1004	Kinsey	
Johnston		James	602
Augusta Menefee	916	Kirk	
Ida Belle	913	Patsy	1327
James H.	916a	Kirkland	
John T.	509	June Clara	1219
Virgil	253	Koch	
William	25a	Clifford Wayne	1352
Jones		John Robert	1349
Bettie Miller	408	Lawrence Edward	1351
Charles Ashby	410	Oscar Clifford	1131

Knab		Lewis	
Charles Irwin	1404	J.J.	718
Charles Lee	1406	Lightner	
Katherine	1405	Jean	280
Krall		Linsey	
John	1389	Mary	48
John Jr.	1390	Little	
Kramer		-----	289
Maudie	965	Lobdell	
Krohn		Bessie	808
-----	695	-----	806
Krupp		Virginia	807
Cecil	1307	Long	
Kuda		Benjamin	66a
Herman	1664	Danny	1621
Joe Wayne	1666	Jermiah Adams	1613
Judy Fay	1669	Lola	1612
Lillian	1645	Longmire	
Michel Eugene	1665	Benjamin F.	800
Pattie Mary	1667	Edward	798
Sharon Ann	1668	James Gudger	244
Lacy		Sallie	754
John	9i	Thomas Jefferson	799
Lafollette		William W.	789
William Sheridan	642	Lorene	
Lamb		Bernita	1329
Sarah E.	121	Lusetta	
Landrus		Ellis	1118
Agnes Mary	1229	MacNeur	
Elwood Ray	1230	Blayde Nash	1590
Laws		Brett Bowman	1591
Bolitha James Sr.	578	Mary Marla	1588
Bolitha James Jr.	1023	Robert Charles	1589
Edward	997	Robert Nash	1587
Laura	567	Malcolm	
Mary E.	1024	Freud	1295
Leavell		Mallory	
Byrd	539	William	9b
Ledbetter		Marshall	
Mary Virginia	1244	Joe	1617
Ledford		Myrtle	1616
Harry Mervin Sr.	1201	Marsteller	
Harry Mervin Jr.	1368	Amber	1030
Leonard Dowler	1358	Lucy	1025
LeRoy Oliver	1369	Rice	302
Linda Joyce	1477	Sallie	1027
Mervin Dale	1467	Samuel	1029
Mildred D.	1364	Marushak	
Norman Harold	1360	Janie Ann	1494b
Ronald Dean	1470	Robert	1494a
Roy David	1479	Vicki Sue	1494c
William Harold	1466		

Masonhall		Meranda	
Mary Bell	975	Mildred Elizabeth	1657
Massie		Clarence	1658
Wade Hampton	861	Merchant	
Matlock		Elsie	1086
A.R.	1548	Miller	
Mathews		Adam	1485
Ruth May	1576	Ada May	860
Mayhall		Betty Laverne	1705
Cornelia P.	374	Brooke Menefee	855
McCloud		Brooke Roberts	854
Sam	54	David Jackson	859
Martin	54a	Frances H.	341
McClung		J.S.	1554
Amanda J.	469	Kelly	1486
McClure		Kevin	1487
Clarence Bruce	352	Lyle Wayne	1484
McColloch		Roberta Liberty	856
Mabel Glenn	1126	Milligan	
McCormick		Alma Laura	888
Irwin Carter	1593	Mitchell	
Margaret Amelia	1592	Nellie	1074
McCraw		Stacy Anne	1145
Elizabeth Gaines	96	Moffett	
McCready		H.G.	857
Emily	1156	Moore	
McCutchen		Samuel Preston	397
Bettie Ruth	1361	Morgan	
Everett Webster	1362	Prudence	1532
McElmury		Moss	
J.C.	172a	David Wayne	1678
McElroy		Denise Lynn	1679
Gertrude Hoffman	932	Donna Jo	1676
McIntosh		Jackie Don	1681
Glen	650	James Lyndell	1680
Harold	653	Larry Ray	1677
Merl	654	Monte Dean	1675
Victor	649	Robert Eugene	1674
Wayne	651	Robert Newell	1671
Weldon	652	Muldoon	
McKay		Emma Louisa	871
Dorothy Adaline Hale	1723	John	365
Orva	1482	Mary	873
McMillan		Murray	
Mary	304	Elizabeth W.	944
McPherson		Nattor	
Frances A.	723	Muriel Grace	1504
Frances A.	238	Nave	
McRae		Abraham	515
-----	1278	Naylor	
Menefield		N.C.	281
John	9c		

Neal		Peal	
Emma Kate	971	Bertha	1113
Neff		Pendleton	
Malcolm	504	Ann Taylor	73
Nell (?)		Catherine Bowie	154
Mary	1452	John S.	563
Nellums		Thomas	231
Ruby Nelle	493	Pennington	
NeWell		Mary (Polly)	60
Dorothy Mabel	1162	Perry	
Mary	1727	Cora B.	673
Pauline	1673	Peters	
Newland		Adolf	384b
Mary Elizabeth	277	Henry	384a
Nicholas		Henry Ellwood	384c
John	9h	Pfaffenbach	
Noel		Louise	1551
Garnet	1738	Philips	
Garret Andrews	213	Margaret	829
Mary Elizabeth	214	LeRoy W.	1039
Norcross		Pierre	
Raymond	1080	Estelle St.	403
Nortoni		Piper	
Clara Elizabeth	928	Helen M.	506
Shirley	1218	John Will	507
Warren	1238	Juanita	505
O'Corner		Robert H.	140
Annie	1629	Pollard	
Odom		Thomas	879a
Daniel Truett	217	Porter	
Oerter		Mary	436
Effie Emma	736	Powell	
Ogden		Mary Ellen	1363
Claude	720	Ralph	1054
Henry	1005	Prewitt	
O'Haver		Charles W.	368
Elpha	1659	Charles	370
Olmsted		Price	
-----	445	Edward	101
Osborn		Priest	
Charles J. Sr.	406	George	762
Charles J. Jr.	407	Prince	
Owens		Johnathan	1418
W.H.	924	Pulliam	
Pabian		-----	531
Otto Karl	1223	Pyle	
Patterson		Lee	471
Mrs. H.M.	381	Rae	
Paulson		Linda	902
Linda	1502	Rains	
Oren Wilson	1503	Blanche	1372

Railly		Rundell	
J.W.	750	Bettie Sue	1338
Ramey		Ryan	
James	184	J.C. II	954
Randolf		J.C. III	954a
Dorothy Wheeler	447	Sanchez	
Reading		Robert	1394
Eldon	1631	Sanderson	
Reising		William Hugh	1330
Myrtle	656	Sartwell	
Revercomb		-----	464
John	347	Schecter	
Rhem		Caroline	229
Julia Bernice	1560	Scott	
Lilly Dale	1556	Martha	918
William Clark	872	Scruggs	
William Edward	1559	Julia Sutton	703
Richards		Sears	
Orilla	615	Walter Ennes	779
Richardson		W.W.	778
-----	1158	Sebastian	
Rielly		William	107
-----	1098	Seloni	
Roberts		Gino	899
Albert	371	Shackleford	
Albert Arthur	887	Charles	37
George W.	369	Elizabeth	165
Hampton	372	Irene	167
Hampton Evans Sr.	890	Jane	169
Hampton Evans Jr.	897	Louise	163
Hampton Evans III	905	Maria	164
James	534	Millie	168
Jane Johnston	69	Patsy	166
Lucy	530	Shannon	
Margaret	536	Bertha Mae	483
Mary	23	Jessie	485
Robert	529	Jessie	1264
-----	1442	Michael	484
----- (Captain)	69a	Shaw	
Tabitha	35	M.A.	823
William	68	Mary	1736
William	143	Sheckles	
William Elmer	903	Mary F.	363
Rogers		Shelton	
Elizabeth Menefee	9f	Ellen	671
Henry	9g	Shephard	
Philip	1035	Lucy	573
Rowden		Sheriff	
Myrtle	1596	Hansa Jane	204
Rudisall		Shoemaker	
Louise	1010	Annett	1301
Roberts Luther	1009	Guy	1300

Shoemaker		Smith	
Louibell	1303	William Bruce Jr.	1059
Shirley		Smithear	
James A.	303	G.W.	429
Shulmire		Smothers	
Julia A.	375	Jacob C.	865
Sides		Laura	866
George	1741	Perry William	868
Siemann		Snelling	
-----	1557	Anna Cheatham	138
Felice	1558	Flournoy	127
Siino		Iberiah Scott	511
Antonia	1366	Ida	128
Anthony Jane	1474	John	130
Catherine Ann	1472	Mattie Bell	129
Rosemary Frances	1473	Robert Flournoy	131
Salvatore Neno	1365	Sohen	
Salvatore Vincent	1475	Mitchell	1028
Timothy Horace	1476	Sorden	
Sills		Hettie Lovejoy	1013
James	1106	Spindle	
Simpson		Birdie	336
Clarence	1037	Elizabeth Browning	333
Elizabeth	592	Henrieta	324
Helen	1038	Henry Lloyd	318
Sam J.	1065	Lloyd	321
Skinner		Madison	323
William	383a	Mary Claude Eliz.	338
Skov		Mary Menefee	328
Jeffry	1392	Robert Middleton	342
Judith	1393	Robert Willington	337
Robert Smith	1391	Sallie Pearl	335
Slane		Samuel Alexander	326
Charles Peter	1481	Samuel Jerome	316
Eleanor	1480	Satterfield	325
SLaughter		William Menefee	339
Susan	75	Standifier	
Smiley		J.M.	937
-----	636	Stanford	
Smith		Dan	1686
Bertha Mercer	343	Starr	
Brent Patrick	1515	Ellen	896
Charles	1317	May Lea	894
Charles	9a	Stauffer	
Elizabeth Gillison	327	Emma Beatrice	1254
Ettie	623	Stearns	
Frankie	845	Mary Elizabeth	330
Georgia Ann	1282	Joseph Edward	329
Gerald Patrick	1513	Joseph Edward Jr.	332
Lydia	47	Stephenson	
William Bruce	1514	-----	1180
William Bruce	1058	-----	1182

Stevens		Thatcher	
James	9	Ada	382b
Stone		Ann	186
Mary Fannie	295	Catherine	193
Stonebreaker		Elizabeth	195
Haven	1088	George W.	192
Stout		Jane	197
Core E.	1207	John	191
Steele		Mary	190
Shirley Louise	1353	Sommerville	188
Street		Thomas	41
David	730	Thomas Jr.	194
David Turner	735	Thornton	198
Emma	737	William	382a
Florence Minerva	740	William	196
Frances Eleanor	741	Thomas	
Mabel	734	R.W.	1555
Robert Menefee	738	Thorn	
Sallie	731	Millie	39
Strother		Thornton	
John Dabney	89	Francis	9j
Joseph	16	Timbrook	
Lucy	88	Edward	1122
Mary Wade	27	George W.	1335
Willis Wade	82b	Lucy Jane	1120
Stuart		Timmerman	
Ann	25	Anna Lucile	1134
Sullivan		Bernadine Alyce	1127
Elsie	412	Charles	1026
Susman		Ellis Duan	1328
Harold Stanford	1240	Fred Ottis	1123
Sutherland		Fred Ottis Jr.	1343
Agnes	3a	Genevieve Alice	1132
Sutphin		Gerald Wayne	1337
Henry	607	Grace Maude	1121
Henry B.	1111	Hazel Amy	1125
Hugh R.	1109	Hazel Irene	1314
John Rachel	609	Henry Hiram	1115
Rachel R.	1107	Hettie Lee	1316
Sumpter		James Floyd	1119
Cora Elizabeth	922	James Lloyd	1318
Swan		James	614
Lucy May	877	Judith Ann	1333
Owen	875	Loretta Jean	1322
Taylor		Lusetta Ellis	1118
Col. Francis	1526	Lusetta Josephine	1331
-----	1048	Mary Alice	1345
Terrill		Mary Juliet	1339
Hattie Lee	787	Marvin Lester	1326
Mattie Claggett	786	Milton Lloyd	1117
William Elmore	785	Ottis Lorin	1320
		Robert Dean	1324

Tingley		Walk	
Richard E.	1394a	Joseph L.	647
Tipton		Nola	645
Viola Blanche	1370	William	644
Towner		Wallace	
Virginia	518	Veronica	1031
Tracy		Walrath	
-----	287	Ruby Ellen	633
Trenary		Ward	
Harley	1062	Ida Marie	967
Tuley		William	105
Wyatt P.	103	Warriner	
Turner		A.A.	307
Ann Howard Menefee	749	Carrie	297
Edwin Alonzo	727	Washington	
Emma Alice	729	Mary Ball	826b
Evelynn	1092	Watkins	
Geraldine Louise	1344	Lucy Paralee	1355
Harry	751	Martimer Pettus	349
Issac	246	Watson	
Joseph	803	Louise Jane	1552
Mary	390b	Weatherwax	
Mary Elizabeth	742	Henry	545
Myrtle Francis	629	Webb	
Virginia	805	Aline Havord	697
-----	838	Weber	
William Henry Harrison	240	Eva M.	1280
William Henry	728	Louise	1281
Tutt		Weddell	
Elizabeth	421	Frank	1258
Gabriel	94	Weekly	
Philip	420	Julia	1045
William	419	Weller	
Uptegrove		Kenneth	774
Elizabeth	434	Welrich	
Vail		Roberta	1112
Fazel	454	Weyrich	
Valley		Gertrude	1001
-----	980	Williams	
Valentine		Virginia Ann Flournoy	123
Edward	502	Walton Cunningham	331
VanHeinigen		Willis	
Dorcthea	733	Byrd	354
George Edwin	732	LeRoy	355
Vogt		Willits	
Peter Henry	869	-----	211
Wade		Wilson	
Mary Willis	89a	Minnie Lee	710
Wagner		Windsor	
Polly	33	Ora P.	891
Wakeman		Samuel	892
Huston	1071		

Wipf		Youngman	
A.D.	1535	-----	1270
Agnes Wells	1536		
Erian	1539		
Jack Allen	1538		
Larry E.	1534		
Richard	1537		
Wirgman			
W	431		
Menefee	432		
Withers			
Louis H.	1152		
Witt			
Rebecca	361		
Wolfe			
Ada L.	381	*****	
Bertha C.	384		
Bettie E.	385		
Catherine Eugenia	382		
Charles Henry	378		
Charles Rhem	386		
Estella B.	387		
Henry Arthur	380		
Henry C.	378a		
Lucy Mildred	379		
Ora Maye	383		
Wood			
Benjamin	250		
Woods			
Lucy Hannah	200		
Phoebe	200b		
Woodhurst			
Eva Elvira	1614		
Wright			
Birdie Anderson	319		
Carleton	746		
Dicy	519		
Dorothy	497		
Harry	743		
Herbert C.	744		
Lee	748		
Virginia	747		
Wurster			
Candace	1500		
Ernest Menefee	1496		
Robert Charles	1501		
Robert F.	1495		
Vicki	1505		
Wyan			
W.J.	274		
Yates			
Warner	109		

## Alphabetical List of Names Without Family Name

Anne -----	110b
Annie ----	675
Elizabeth ----	142b
Frances ----	312
Frances Helen ----	1199
Iva -----	1433
Jane -----	25b
Jeri Isom ---	1517
Jessie ----	485
Jessie ----	1264
Lavonne ----	1459
Lorraine ----	1543
Linn ----	207
Mabel A. ----	1266
Marcia -----	893
Mariam ----	1205
Mattie ----	1608
Minnie ----	535
Tabitha ----	161
Tholan -----	341a
Reuban -----	200a
William (Col.) ----	162

\*\*\*\*\*

ARTHUR M. MENEFEE'S  
TRAVELS ACROSS THE PLAINS, 1857

1857

- May 13th** Left Ralls County, Mo. about 2 o'clock P.M. Cloudy and Warm & Threatening for rain. Camped at Clark's school house. Had a thunder storm and a fine shower.
- 14** Next morning left about 9 o'clock A.M. Cloudy, windy & quite cold. Traveled on until night 3½ miles from Paris, there camped.
- 15** Left next Morning about 8 o'clock. Still cloudy & cold. Only traveling 3 miles, making 6½ miles from Paris Monroe County. Here we camped until morning, enjoyed ourselves shooting Squirrels, birds, etc. The women, sewing & nitting, and singing like nightingales, expecting the balance of our company to come up.
- 16th** Left next Morning about 9 o'clock A.M. Warm day & pleasant Traveling on to Madison, there we stop, & had some Blacksmithing done, about noon when we left. Traveled to Sqr. Alexanders about 5 miles from Madison, here we camped for the night.
- 17** Next Morning Cloudy and somewhat cooler continued cold. We traveled on passing through Woodville. Camped about 1½ miles from town, there we continued until the next morning, Killing Squirrels, birds, etc. and enjoying ourselves fine. Still waiting for the balance of our company.
- 18** Next Morning still cold traveled on through timber and some grain. Crossing the Railroad at Macon City. A beautiful young place & improving rapidly. Continued on to the east fork of Chariton. There we camped for the night.
- 19** Next clear & cool in the Morning, but more pleasant, started about 7½ o'clock A.M. about 2 miles to Bloomington, Macon County. Here we found our relations, stayed and dined with them, leaving about 1 o'clock P.M. Turned somewhat Warmer. Traveled on to the Main Chariton river. Here we ferried across. Camped on the West bank, finding fine grass for our stock, amusing ourselves fishing. We had a small fry next Morning, Which was fine.

*Arthur M. Menefee's Travels Across the Plains, 1857*

- 20** Left about 9 o'clock traveled on through a very hilly country both timber & prairie at Wyandot. About 15 miles to Linies.
- 21** Left next morning about 7½ o'clock A.M. Traveled Through prairie which was quite rolling, passing through Linens the county town of Linn County which is a very pretty business place. Continued our Journey to a small stream about 2 miles the other side, being fine and pleasant. All well & enjoying ourselves fine.
- Fri. 22** Left next Morning about 8 o'clock A.M. traveling through prairie and small Shorts of timber, Entering into Livingston County. Camped by Medicine Creek about 7 miles from Chillicothe still in good health & fine spirits.
- 23** Left next Morning about 8 o'clock A.M. traveling through a beautiful country to Chillicothe about Noon. Continued on to Grand River Ferried across and camped on the west side about 2 o'clock P.M. We amused ourselves a fishing the balance of the evening. Blew off a little cooler. The women washed, then took our supper & retired for the night.
- Sunday 24** Here we continued until next morning enjoying ourselves hunting & fishing, dining at noon. Nim and Ephraim coming up about 1 o'clock. Great Joy in camp. All supted together in mutual friendship & harmony and continued until next Morning when a little storm rose between Mary & Nancy. We oiled up our vehicles & pursued our Journey. We had a fine little shower which laid the dust.
- Livingston** Left next morning about 8 o'clock crossing the rail road between Grand River and Utica. A fine fertile & well improved country. Traveling on to Spinerr Creek out in the prairie still cold showers. This being Caldwell County. Here two of our teams were missing. We found them about 11 o'clock took a snack about 1 o'clock out in the prairie, then continued on to a creek about two miles of Kingston, the Capital of Caldwell County.
- May 25**
- 26**
- 27** Left next morning about 8 o'clock A.M. passing through Kingston & through some fine country & some broken, took up camp on the head waters of Shoal Creek in a broken Shrubby prairie, all in fine health, with some few flaws in camp.

*Arthur M. Menefee's Travels Across the Plains, 1857*

- Caldwell** Left next morning about 8 o'clock A.M. passing through  
**28** pretty good country & some broken. Dined on a little creek 1 mile west of Pariston & 6 miles from Farrington, Traveling on into Clinton County and passing through Plattsburg about Noon. Continued on one mile into the prairie & dined. Left about 3 o'clock P.M. & traveled about 8 miles into the prairie in Buikhanan County.
- 29** Left next Morning about 9 o'clock A.M. traveling on through a fine, high, rich & rolling Country, onto the Platt river, arriving there about 2 o'clock P.M. A small shower about that Time.
- 30** Still at the River, which is Saturday, We spent our time in fishing & hunting & shooting at a mark. There was a jovial crowd collected at a little Store.
- 31** Yet remaining here, cool and somewhat showery. This is a beautiful stream of Water emptying into the Missouri river, Here we continued until Monday Morning.
- June 1** Left Next Morning about 9 o'clock A.M. Passing through a very hilly country & fine land. Passing through St Joseph about 3 o'clock P.M. Ferried across the river about 2 miles from St Joseph. Here we camped for two days waiting for H. Wolf the 2n & 3r of the month, he landed here on the 2 about 9 o'clock P.M. & came to us next Morning, the boys put out to St. Joe for their outfits & returned to camp & packed up & left about 5 o'clock to the begining of the everlasting Plains about 3 miles where we took up camp, until next morning.
- 4** Here we tarried a while. Some fixing their wagons, some minding the Stock & some returning to St Joe to Marry. Mr J. Westfall to Mrs L. Underwood escorted by her father & Mrs R. Menefee, returning in the evening to partake of a traveling California Supper, after supper we past the remainder of the evening in a jovial manner.
- 5** Starting our journey about 8 o'clock A.M. parting with old man Wolf & passing through a poor broken hilly prairie country making 13 miles on a little creek called Muscoutoe. Fine, pleasant & dry & light Nights. All in good health except Myself with a little headache & bile in my nose.
- June 6** Left next morning about 8 o'clock A.M. Traveling through a poor hilly country & thinly settled, traveled

*Arthur M. Menefee's Travels Across the Plains, 1857*

about 15 miles to a small creek called Walnut it being between two towns just laid off. (name I do not)

- Sunday 7** Left next Morning about 8 o'clock A.M. traveling through a beautiful Prairie country thinly settled, dined at the Sporting Tavern, started about 2 o'clock P.M. Still in a fine country, to Rocky Creek, making 19 Miles. Had a fine thunder shower which baptized us all finely.
- 8** Left Next Morning about 8 o'clock A.M. Still in a fine country, traveled into a creek & dine, distance 7 miles. left at 2 o'clock P.M. Still in a fine country on a creek South of the old Road about two Miles, distance 10 miles, fine and pleasant.
- 9** Left next Morning about 7½ o'clock. Traveled onto a creek called Nemaha. Distance 11 miles. Here we took up camp the balance of the evening, fishing & shooting. Warm & some appearance of rain; No rain.
- 10** Left next morning about 8 o'clock A.M. crossing Turkey creek about 2 miles Traveling up the Bottom, crossing Clear creek 2 miles, thence Traveling up the creek & dining on sand creek leaving about 2 o'clock P.M. and traveling about 10 miles, leaving the road on the south about 2 Miles. Took up camp on a little . . . Name unknown.
- 11** Left next Morning about 8 o'clock A.M. traveling in a beautiful country & fine roads unto a little creek called Vermillion & dined. Left at 2 o'clock & traveled on about 5 miles unto a creek 2 mile south of the Road on the creek.
- 12** Left next morning about 7½ o'clock A.M. & traveled unto Bigg Blue River & we dined. Distance about 8 miles & fine roads. Here we found a trading post, leaving about 2 o'clock P.M. & traveled about 10 miles on a little creek Name not known.
- 13** Left next morning about 7½ o'clock A.M. Traveling through somewhat broken country 10 miles to a little creek name unknown & dined. Left about 2 o'clock P.M. thence continued on our journey unto rocky creek distance 12 miles. Here we campted to the left of the road to the South.
- Sunday 14** Left next morning about A.M. traveling about 10 miles through quite a broken Country a good many ravins,

into a creek called . . . Dined & left about 3 o'clock & traveled on unto Bigg Sandy & continued onto about 2 miles & camped to the North of the road on sandy. Here the Muskeatoes were bad. Distance about 6 miles.

- 15 Left next morning about 7½ o'clock A.M. traveling about 4 miles unto big Sandy where we found a trading post. We stopped & took fine ice water, this is somewhat a broken country, after traveling a few miles we had a fine road to the little Blue River. Here we took up camp for the night. Which past off tolerable well, but not without some tantalizing from that fountain from which all such flows & the distance 18½ miles from Big Sandy. The weather cool & windy.
- 16 **Cool and windy west** Left morning about 7 o'clock A.M. traveling up little Blue over a sandy & deep hollow and dining on the bank of said stream continued on after dinner & the road pretty much, same, & took up camp near the bend called the 8 mile stretch, here we had an attempt to steal some of stock, the guard fired several times on them & run them off so the night passed off without any further interruption.
- 17 **Very cold and windy North** Left next Morning about 7 o'clock A.M. traveling on to the next point on the same stream, distance 10 miles road somewhat better. Here we dined. Some 3 or 4 of the boys were quite unwell of the diarriaa, but not very serious, leaving about 1½ o'clock P.M. & traveling over a poor, sandy & broken country making 22 miles in the course of the day, camping on the same Stream. Had fine grass & water & wood. All things passed off Well.
- 18 Left next Morning about 7 o'clock A.M. Leaving the stream over a very fine road, dry & pleasant, making a distance of 15 Miles to a small stream, name not known, where we found a train of Mormons deserting from Salt Lake. We dinned here & left about 3 o'clock P.M. traveling 4 miles unto another small Stream name not Known, distance 4 miles and 32 miles from Fort Kearny here I. Westfall lost his Mare. Some of our cattle Missing which caused a delay calculating to make a noon start found our cattle. Left about 12 o'clock P.M.
- 19 Traveling over a poor country, full of hollows, until about sun down when we stopped & Supped. Left & traveling on untill about 2 o'clock A.M. when we came to the Platt River we struck camp & tarried until next Morning.

*Arthur M. Menefee's Travels Across the Plains, 1857*

- 20** Left about 10 o'clock A.M. traveling up the bottom of the Platt dined on the bank & in sight of Fort Kearny. Leaving about 4 o'clock P.M. & camping in sight of the Fort: distance 15 miles.
- 21st** Left next morning about 8 o'clock A.M. traveling up the river 11 miles & dined on the same leaving about 2 o'clock & traveling up the river about 12 miles & camped for the Night.
- 22** Left next morning about 7 o'clock A.M. & traveling a few miles when we saw a buffalow, having a fine chase & success in getting one, traveling on until night, a distance of 12 miles. 24 mile in the course of the day. Took up camp & had a fine feast. Had thunder, lightning & a small shower.
- 23** Next morning there were a good many buffalow in sight, the boys turned out & had fine sport after them, shooting from 1000 yds to close quarters, then we had a fine parcel of fresh meat left about 8 o'clock A.M. and traveled up the river about 10 miles & stopped for dinner. Whilst there we shot another & left him lying, as we had plenty. Traveled about 24 miles & camped on the same River.
- 24** Left next morning & traveling on untill Noon distance 12½ miles leaving the Road about 2 miles to the right & dined, leaving about 2 o'clock P.M. traveling on until night about 12½ miles & took up camp, seeing but few buffalow. Muskeatoes bad.
- 25** Left next Morning at 7 o'clock A.M. traveling some distance from the river & passing through a considerable dog town where the boys had considerable sport, but without success, Traveled on until noon leaving the road about 1 mile to right distance about 12 miles. Dined & left about 2 o'clock P.M. & traveled on somewhat a broken road, making 24 miles. Camped to the right of the road about 2 miles off appearance of rain, with thunder & lightning but little rain.
- 26** Left at 1 o'clock P.M. Detained on the account of our horses leaving. Here we had some sport after buffalow, but without success. Traveled on until night & camped to the right of the road on a small Slough. Here we had considerable time starting some of our wagons. Had some more thunder.

*Arthur M. Menefee's Travels Across the Plains, 1857*

- Saturday 27** Left next morning about 8 o'clock A.M. Cool & Windy and dry, traveling over Sandy & hilly Road, landing on the South Platte at Noon where one of the boys Killed a Antelope. We dined & rested & then pursued our journey, leaving at 2½ o'clock P.M. Thence traveling up said river, over great sand hills, a distance of 10 miles & stopping on the south Side of the river about 1 mile from the road, where we tarried for the night, which was quite cool.
- Here a large train of traders camped in sight, Had no correspondence**
- Sun. 28** Left next morning about 7½ o'clock A.M. traveling until noon left the road to the right & dined on the bank of the river leaving at 2 o'clock P.M. and continue our journey until night, when we left the road to right about 1½ miles & camped, a distance of 20 miles. Some with Mumps & some with the diarrharer. Clear and pleasant Weather.
- 29** Left Next Morning about 8 o'clock A.M. & traveling about 5 or 6 miles & came to where a train of traders were crossing the river. We prospected a while & concluded that it was not Safe for us to attempt it, therefore we left and traveled within a few miles of the old crossing and campt.
- 30** Left next Morning about 7½ A.M. & came to the crossing. Took us all day to cross, but we crossed with Safety & camped on the North Side of The River.
- July 1st & Wednesday** Here we are & expect to continue until tomorrow to rest our cattle. There is about 9,000 sheep here trying to cross & have been for the last 10 or 12 days (All tolerable well) & enjoying ourselves well.
- July 2 distance 18 M** Left next morning about 9½ o'clock A.M. over the bluffs & hollows. Came to Ash Hollow about 4 o'clock P.M. which is a novelty to those that never saw the like before. We traveled in the hollow about 3 miles when we came to North Platt where we camped. There are a great many graves here.
- 3** Left about 7½ o'clock A.M. traveling under the bluff over a deep sandy road until Noon where we dined distance 10 miles. Leaving about 2 o'clock P.M. & continued our journey about 6 miles, traveling over the same kind of a road & camped. Cool & pleasant.
- 4** Left next morning about 7½ o'clock A.M. & traveled over the same kind of a Road until Noon, where we

camped until morning. The boys took a hunt & in the evening we had supper then we had a joyful time in dancing, etc.

- 5 Left next morning about 7 o'clock A.M. traveling over somewhat better road until noon, dined on the bank of the river. Left about 2 o'clock P.M. and traveled up the river, making a distance of about 17 miles camped near Clear Creek.
- 6 Left next morning about 9 o'clock A.M. traveling up the river on a still Sandy road until noon to a pond where we dined. Left about 3 o'clock P.M. & traveled on to Clear Creek opposite the Courthouse rocks & in sight of the Chimmney Rocks & in 13 miles of it. Making a distance of 13 miles.
- 7 Left next Morning about 8 o'clock A.M. traveling on a low & rough road until noon where we dined & left about 2 o'clock P.M. & continued our journey on the same kind of road where we camped opposite the Chimney Rocks, at which time we had a fine shower. Some of the company had left for the Rocks, it being about 2 miles off. They came in about night, completely immersed by the shower.
- 8 Left next morning about 8 o'clock A.M. at which time we pursued our journey over pretty much the same kind of road, near an old trading post where we dined, leaving at 2 o'clock only traveling about 14 miles where we took camp. Here a final separation took place between Nim's family & Bacca and not others.
- 9 Left next morning about 7 o'clock A.M. leaving the Platte, under Scott's Bluff's, over a good road, until we arrived at Renbadoes Springs, arriving there about 2 o'clock P.M. fine water & plenty of wood, but poor grass, at which place most of the company engraved their names, leaving at 6 o'clock P.M. traveling over the Bluffs about 4 miles to water, south of road, and camped. Had a little rain & wind. Blew quiet & pleasant.
- 10 Left about 2 o'clock P.M. and traveling over sandy road, 10 miles unto Horse Creek where we camped at a fine spring in bottom of the Platte. Had fine grass, also finding a good many Indians. Bought several pair of mock-asons with buscuits, stealing my axe.

- 11 Left next morning about 8 o'clock A.M. & traveled up the bottom several miles before we struck the road, thence over a sandy road, stopped in the road & took a snack about half an hour then pursuing our journey unto the Spring on the river about 3 o'clock P.M. where we stopped and camped, passed off the time writing back to our friends. Making 15 miles in the course of the day (All well)
- 12 Left next morning about 8 o'clock A.M. traveling over still a sandy road near a trading post, where we dined on the bank of the river. Continued our journey about 2½ o'clock P.M. Still a gravelly & hilly road, until we arrived at another trading post, distance 12 miles.
- 13 Left next morning about 10 o'clock A.M. Here we had some black smithing done & George bought some cattle. Had fine Spring water & poor grass. Traveling on over a hilly & sandy road, going down a very rough hill to the Larama fork, where we crossed below the Bridge with Saftey, leaving the Fort about 1 mile South of us, continueing our journey up North Platt about 5 miles, had a small hail shower, after which I a fine . . . storm, distance 8 miles to the Fort & 5 miles to the other side, where we took up camp had plenty of Wood & river water & grass short.
- 14 Left next morning about A.M. o'clock clear and hot, over a dry sandy & over some pretty smooth hills, dined on the river bottom near a trading post where we had some black smithing done, thence continued our journey a few miles & left the main road to the South passing the lime or Warm Springs up the hollow, which is sandy & rocky, going up a very bad hill after which we had a very good road arriving on bitter Cotton Wood Creek in the Night. Took up camp. Supped about 11 o'clock P.M. This is an awful country that the eye ever beheld. Poor grass, wood & water plenty. All Well. Distance 20 miles in the turn of the day.
- 15 Left next morning about 8 o'clock A.M. only traveling about 3 miles, where we found good grass. Stopped & grazed until 2 o'clock P.M. We caught a fine mess of fish. Thence continued our journey over very Mountainous country making a distance of 16 miles. Here is some pines & grass now. We came to a creek at 11 o'clock P.M. Name is horse Shoe Creek. We took supper & went to bed at 1 o'clock A.M.

*Arthur M. Menefee's Travels Across the Plains, 1857*

- 16 Next morning we tarried here until after diner. Shoeing some of the stock & Washing, left at 2 o'clock P.M. traveling over a hilly country about 8 miles, where we took up camp. Here a malee took place which resulted in the leaving of one of my wagons.
- 17 Left next morning about 7½ o'clock A.M. traveling over a very mountainous country in the fore part of the day traveled on until about 2 o'clock where we took up camp for the evening. Pass off the time in hunting and fishing. Feelings no better etc.
- 18 Left next morning at 8 o'clock & traveling over a very hilly & rough road & through the red hills, until 2 o'clock P.M. finding no water and grass. Stopped in the road & took a snack & having over somewhat better road until we arrived at a Creek called . . . where we took up camp, a distance of 20 miles, hot & dry, but cool nights.
- Sunday 19 Left next morning at 8 A.M. traveling over a little better road to Little Deer Creek where we camped & remained until next day. Pass off the time in fishing & feasting high. Thunder & no rain. A distance of 12 miles, All well.
- 20 Still on the camp, recruiting our stock & shoeing, etc. This is a beautiful stream affording fine fish & plenty of Beaver. Had fine grass & water, wood, etc.
- 21 Left next morning about 8 o'clock A.M. traveling over tolerable road unto Deer Creek at a trading post where we had some of our line cut, remaining on until next morning. All well.
- 22 Left next morning at 9 o'clock A.M. traveling about 15 miles camping on the bank of the river having to drive our stock off the road about 1 mile. All well.
- 23 Left next morning about 8 o'clock A.M. traveling over a road that is a little better, crossing over the North Fork on a bridge, toal \$2 per wagon & continued our journey up the north side of the river about 2 miles where we camped. A distance of 10 miles.
- 24 Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. traveling over a very hilly & sandy road unto where we leave the Platte, a distance of 15 miles. A trading post on the South Side of the river. No sporting at this, but all well.

*Arthur M. Menefee's Travels Across the Plains, 1857*

- 25 Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. traveling over a hard sandy road & some hills, unto Willow Springs where we had to drive the Stock South of the road about 1½ miles had a fine thunder shower & quite Cool. A distance of 15 miles, all well.
- Sunday 26** Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. traveling over somewhat better road unto Sage Creek, where we dined. Continued our journey over a sandy road unto Sweet Water Spring where we camped. Distance 22 miles.
- 27 Left next morning at 8 o'clock traveling over some sandy road, passing the Independent Rock about 5 miles, leaving the road to the North about 1 mile where we dined. Thence continued our journey, passing the devil's Gate & Mail Station about 2 miles, where we camped, all well.
- 28 Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. traveling over pretty good road to the second cut through the Mountain & took our dinner left about 3 o'clock P.M. to a point on the river north. Water where we camped little grass & plenty Chips, distance 18 miles & all well. Killed an antelope & some sandy road in this evening. Nothing more of interest.
- 29 Left next morning at 7:30 o'clock A.M. and traveling over a very good road where we arrived at the Cross of the river, took our diner. Killed some ducks and dogs. Continued our journey through the mountains, crossing the river several times, over quite a sandy road, leaving the road to the south about 1 mile on the river bank where we took up camp. Grass short, chips & water plenty. Distance 18 miles.
- 30 Left next morning about 8 o'clock A.M. traveling over a hard gravelly road until noon where we took a snack and then continued our journey over the same kind of road leaving the road to the North about 2½ miles to the river where we found good grass, water & chips distance 20 miles.
- 31 Still on the same camp resting & grazing our stock, shoeing, etc. Killed 3 antelopes. Very hot & dry. Not well myself. Left at 10 o'clock P.M. traveling over a tolerable road until we arrived on the river near the leaving of the . . . about 3 miles, thence over a very Mountainous & rocky road until we arrived at some
- Distance**  
**10 miles**  
**August 1**

springs on the South side of the road where we took dinner, but no grass for our cattle, leaving over a better road until we arrived at a branch of the Sweet Water, grass poor, where we took up camp.

- 2 Next morning at the point of leaving a conflict took place, which terminated in the death of E. Brown. Buried him & left at 12 A.M. traveling over a tolerable road until we arrived at the Mormon Station, distance 11 miles. Grass short. Had ice next morning. Still not satisfied with the justice unfortunateness of the past day, owing all the Women's tounge. I feel somewhat better health.

**August 3** Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. traveling over a very hard and gravelly road & leaving the road to the north about 2 miles, where we dined & grazed until 4 o'clock P.M. when we continued our journey over a very good . . . until we arrived 3 miles below the Pacific Springs, where we took up camp having no grass, no wood, but water. This was tolerable rough times for me. Distance 14 miles.

- 4 Left next morning at 7:30 o'clock A.M. over a very fine road, unto Sandy where we took dinner Distance 7 miles. Continued our journey over a very fine road, but very windy & dusty, until we arrived on the banks of the Little Sandy, about 3 Miles North of the road, where we had tolerable fare for our Cattle, plenty of fine Sage wood & good water, times somewhat abated & night passed off very well, all well & Whole distance 17 miles.

- 5 Left next morning at 7:45 o'clock A.M. traveling over a beautiful road until we arrived at the crossing of the Bigg Sandy where we dined, leaving at 3 o'clock P.M. & continued our journey down the river about two ½ miles where we camped on the North side of the river. Making 14 miles. Had plenty of chips & water but no grass.

**Aug 6** Left next morning at 5 o'clock A.M. traveling over a very rock road, until we arrived on the same river. Crossed it on the South Side, traveling down it, over a very rough & sandy plain about 3 miles. Crossed it on the North side & stopped to graze our stock & dined. Also shewing some of our cattle. Leaving at 6:30 o'clock P.M. over a very good road about 17 miles where we tarried until morning. No water & little grass. All well & pleasant.

- 7 Left next morning at 7:30 A.M. over a very sandy road, until we reached Green River about 10 miles. We dined & crossed the river; on the South Side where we Camped, fine & pleasant weather, nights quite cool, all well.
- 8 Left next morning about 8 o'clock A.M. traveling over a very rough road until we reach Fountainvell Creek where we dined. This is a beautiful little creek. Killed several Sage hens. Continued our journey over a fine sandy & gravelly road about 6 miles of the Colligeah where we had no water even to drink as to cooking we fried a little meat, which we eat with our Crackers, then retired to bed, distance 20 miles, all well.
- 9 Left next morning at 6:30 o'clock A.M. over a somewhat little harder road ascending a long rize, thence decending a long Sandy hill, where we found fine Springs & Water, arriving here about 10 o'clock A.M. Took up camp & drove our cattle about 3 miles North of the road, where we had fine grass & water for them. Continued here until Noon the next day. Distance 6 Miles, & all well.

**August 10** Still on the same camp, resting our cattle, washing & renovating our loads. All well. Leaving at 3 o'clock P.M. over a very rocky & mountainous road, traveling about 7 miles unto Ceedar Springs leaving the road to the North about 1½ miles where we took up Camp. All well. Theft in anticipassion by one of the boys.

- 11 Left next morning at 8 o'clock, traveling between two mountains & passing a trading & trading for a steer by Nim. Dining on a small creek, name not known. Here we tried the Boy & dismissed him from the Train after finding him guilty, thence persuing our journey, over a very good road, until we passed over the Summit of the two mountains, thence down a very long hill, until we reached the bottom on Ham Fork of Green River, traveling up the river about 2 miles & took camp, had a fine shower, Grass short & plenty water & wood, distance 14 miles. Mumps in camp. Here is a trading post.

#### **OREGON TERRITORY**

- 12 Left about 8 o'clock A.M. & traveled up the river about 1 mile unto the Crossing, then commenced ascending a very high Mountain which is very Steep, taking 2 hours

to ascend, after which we had a very good road for a few miles. Had a fine Thunder Shower, stopping about 1 mile before we reached the quaking Asp Springs, where we dined & grazed our cattle. Turner's Train pass us here, leaving at 2 o'clock P.M. when we commenced ascending another high Mountain, which took us 2 hours before we reach the summit, passing through a pretty grove of pine & Quaking asp, then commence descending the Mountain which took us 1 hour, where we reach Marsh Creek & fine Springs. Here is several graves, had poor grass & wood. Mumps yet, distance 15 miles.

**13** Left at 8 o'clock A.M. over a very high & rough mountain into the valley of Bear River bottom, where we dined, thence down the bottom having a fine road, crossing the Smith Fork of Bear River at which place there is a Bridge & Trading post. Still continue our journey 2½ miles further, where we took up camp on the bank of the river in between two mountains distance 16 miles.

**14** Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. traveling still up the bottom, finding some bad spring branches to cross until we reached the bend of the river where we dined & rested a while. Then traveled on to the Bridge & post where we had a toal to pay, this is Thompson's Fork of Bear River, continueing our journey down the river where we took up camp. Here we spent the balance of the evening in fishing & shewing of cattle, having a fine feast Next Morning, distance 8 miles.

**15** Left next Morning at 8 o'clock A.M. passing over a mountain into a pretty little valley with fine water, distance 3 miles. This valley is about 1½ miles long, after Which we ascend a very steep & high mountain then down a pretty good hill, thence up a deep Canion, passed through the devil's Gap. This is a narrow pass between the rocks, hubs touching. We dined & rested a while then continued our journey still ascending a very long & tedious mountain. Then commenced descending a very steep, rocky & long hill about 2 miles, where we reached the bottom of Bear River traveling down until we came to Tallies Creek, where we took camp. This is one of the beautifulest of beautiful water that is. Distance 18 miles.

**Sunday 16** Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. traveling down the bottom & crossing several fine small streams until we

reached one called Willow Creek, making 11 miles, where we dined & grazed a while, then continued our journey down the bottom, crossing two or three streams & passing several springs & passing over a pretty smart mountain unto a valley leading down to Bear River where we took up camp in about two miles of the river, having fine grass & wood & but little water owing to the distance we had to go after it, distance 18 miles. Myself very unwell with the diarraha.

- 17 Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. traveling over a hilly road until we reached the river about 1 mile south of the road where we took diner & rested, then leaving at 2:30 o'clock P.M. down a very good road until we reached the Soda Springs. Here are a great many curiosities, Soda Water, Beer Water, Sulpher Water, hot water & water that spouts puffs like a steamboat. Here we campted amongst these curiosities on the bank of the river & passed off the time very agreeable, distance 18 miles finding a great many Indians. C. Wolfe lost his Poney.
- 18 Left next morning at 9 o'clock A.M. traveling down bottom, which is very rocky, full of rocky Sinks, dined on the road without water, but had grass. Continued our journey about 2 o'clock P.M. traveling a few miles, then commenced ascending a very high & lengthy mountain which took us 1 hour to ascend, then decended until we reached a fine spring branch where we took up camp having fine water & wood & pretty fair grass. All well & mutual, distance 17 miles & very dry & dusty which makes it very disagreeable traveling.
- 19 Left next morning at 9 o'clock A.M. traveling over a very rough & high mountain unto a very fine little stream of first cool water where we tarried until 4 o'clock P.M. (distance 5 miles) then left to the bend of the creek, distance 3 miles, left the road about 1 mile North where we campted on the same stream called Beaver Creek.
- 20 Left next Morning at 8 o'clock A.M. traveling over a mountain, but a good road for mountains, until we reached Marsh Valley Creek, where we nooned. Distance 9 miles, leaving at 3 o'clock P.M. over a very high & lofty mountain until we reached a small creek on the side. Very dry & quite dusty distance 9 miles, making 18 miles in the course of the day. Not well myself & still Mutual.

21. Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. traveling over quite a mountainous but good road until we reached gravelly Willow Creek, where we nooned. leaving at 2 o'clock P.M. over a very good road until we reached Gravelly Creek, where we took up camp. Distance 17 miles.
22. Left next morning at 7 o'clock A.M. Traveling over a very high mountain & through a very deep & long canon called the devil's passage being 8 miles to the Summit, thence down the said Mountain over a very steep & rocky hill about 3 miles to the bottom, where we took diner & rested. Then left at 5 o'clock P.M. traveling through a valley which is a very good road, about 5 miles, then commence ascending another Mountain, but a very good road, then decending on a very good road about 4 miles, until we reached the Gravelly Springs, about Mid Night, very dry & dusty & quite cool. Making 25 miles in all.
- Sunday 23. Left next morning at 10 o'clock A.M. Traveling over a long hill, about 3 miles, where we stopped to graze, leaving at 3 o'clock P.M. still over hills about 4 miles where we struck a canon, traveling about 4 miles to the Pine Springs where we campted for the night. Passed a spring about half way, say two miles up the canon. This canon is varigated with thickets of quaking asps. Distance 11 miles. Some unwell & a little flawy, etc.
24. Left Next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. Still down the canon & a very good road, until we reached another fine spring branch where we watered our stock, then continued our journey a few Miles & Stopped to noon, leaving at 3 o'clock P.M. Still down the canon, crossing the creek 3 times until we reached the last crossing of the creek, where we took up camp for the night distance 14 miles. All Well. Here we found a good many dead cattle.
25. Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. Traveling over a very good road about 2½ Miles to the crossing of the East Fork of Raft River, then up a pretty Smart hill, where we had a very fine road, but very dry & dusty until we reached the Middle fork about 3 o'clock P.M. where we rested & dined, then left until we reached the main or West Fork of Raft River where we campted, having grass & water & wood. All well, distance 18 miles.

*Arthur M. Menefee's Travels Across the Plains, 1857*

- 26** Left next morning at 8½ o'clock A.M. traveling over a very good road but a little rocky in places. Nooned on said river about 8½ miles up it where we nooned leaving at 2½ o'clock P.M. when we took up camp after Wandering about in the Night sometime before we could find a camping place but succeeded after a while & got along very well, distance 17 miles. Not Myself.
- August 27** Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. Traveling over a very rough road until we reached the City of Rocks where we took up camp, distance 18 miles. All well.
- 28** Left next morning at 7:45 A.M. Still over a rough road until we reached the Springs near the Summit at Noon, then continued our journey over the roughest of roads until we reached a branch of Goose Creek where we took up camp, had fine water, wood & grass, all well. Distance 16 miles.
- 29** Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. Traveling over some hills until we reached the main Goose Creek, continuing up it 17 miles were we took camp.
- Sunday 30** Left it next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. traveling about 3 miles to the first creek, my Wagon broke down. Here we tarried all day fixing it up.
- 31** Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. Traveling up it for several Miles, up the creek, when we struck a very rocky canon, still up the creek until we reached the last crossing, which we dined & left up the rockiest kind of a hill & down the worst kind of a one, then a very good road until we reached a spring. No grass & but little wood. Here the Indians killed a steer, unwell myself. Distance 20 miles.
- Sept. 1** Left next Morning at 6 o'clock A.M. traveling about 3  
**lost my** miles, where to the east about 1 mile, where stopped  
**steer** & took breakfast & grazed a while, then left for 1000 Spring Valley, where we took up camp, distance 20 miles. Myself still unwell.
- 2** Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. over a very good road, passing a good many notable springs, boiling water & mineral water. Campted in a Mile and a half of the boiling springs. No water, grass but wood secured.

*Arthur M. Menefee's Travels Across the Plains, 1857*

- Sept. 3** Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. traveling over a very good road until we reached a canon, where we found Springs. Dined & rested a while, then renewed our journey through the canon & over some rough spurs of the mountains distance 14 miles. Found some good grass, grazed & took Supper & then left at 6 o'clock P.M. into a small valley, where we took the right hand road, arriving on the east branch of St. Mary's River. Found grass, took up camp for the balance of the night & being quite cool and dry. Distance 18 miles.
- Nancy lost her ox**
- 4** Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. down this branch, and through a very deep canon. There are 7 or 8 crossings going down this stream, some quite difficult to cross & the rockiest road & the most difficult to get along. Here we found the finest Warm Springs, say about blood heat, here too the weared traveller may cast his eyes to the heavens & scarcely see the tops of the Mountains on each side at the junction of this canon there are several alkilye springs. Continued our journey about 1 Mile down the Branch where we dined & grazed a few hours & then continued our journey down the Valley over a fine level road. Left the road to the south about 1 mile, where we took up camp. Plenty of grass wood & water. Distance 16 miles All well. We now are in the most difficult part of our journey where the Indians are very bad. Not yet disturbed.
- 5** Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. over a beautiful valley road until we reached the second fork of the St. Mary's River, where we dined & rested, etc. a while, then continued our journey. Still down the valley, making 18 miles, where we campted had fine grass & water and in peace & quietness. Lost one Steer.
- Sunday 6** Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. over some hills & crossing the North fork of St. Mary's River & campting on said river, where we had a Steer shot by the Indians. Distance 20 miles.
- 7** Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. over a fine bottom road, but very dusty. Crossed the South Side of the river, where we campted. Nothing of importance here, distance 20 miles.

## UTAH

- 8 Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. down the river about 10 miles, where we camped until next Morning, washing, fishing, etc. Nothing more, but passed the time very well.
- 9 Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. over a rough road, crossing the river four times, passing a deep canon, until we came to a small stream at the mouth of which we took up camp. Had good grass, water & wood. Distance 20 miles. All well and mutual.
- 10 Left next morning at 7:30 down the bottom about 3½ miles, to the foot of the mountain, at which place there are several hot springs & a grave in which there are three poor Souls interred that were Slaughtered by the Indians. Thence we commenced climbing the mountain, which is very long & high & somewhat rocky, taking us 4 hours to reach the top. Then going down deep canon 1 mile from the summit there are several springs. The branch of is quite difficult to cross. This canon is very rocky & quite a bad road, until we reached the bottom of the river, where another poor soul is laid, also slaughtered by the Indians. Traveled down the river about 2 miles & crossing the river on the south side, thence down about 1 mile where we took up camp, distance 21 miles. All well & docile.
- 11 Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. over a fine bottom road. Nooned on the same side. Crossed over in the evening on the North side, thence down the bottom still over a very fine road, where we found fine grass, wood & water. All passed off well & mutual.  
**Distance**  
**16 miles**
- 12 Left next morning at 8:15 over a fine bottom road, passing a grave where there were 7 emagrants interred, which was slaughtered by the Indians. Called away train, within 4 or 5 miles of the Stony Point, this point is quite rocky for 1 mile, continueing our journey about 8 miles, where we came to the river & took up camp. Grass short, wood & water plenty. All well & mutual Distance 22 Miles.
- 13 Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. over a very good road, until we arrived to a hill or mound, where we camped near the river, here was a considerable excitement about Indians. They surrounded Capt. Rankins 8

Miles ahead of us. It seems that they committed no harm & he got off before we reached him. Nothing more. All well. Here was 6 trains, strung along the road for 16 miles, all in sight of each other, expecting an attack from the Indians We heard there were 500, but it seems that it turned out to be only about 60. All well. Distance 16 miles.

- 14 Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. traveling over a somewhat worse road, passing the field of attack, until we made out the day traveling about 4 Mile more we took up camp. Several of the Trains joined Together & had a considerable dance, which passed off finely & joyfully. All well & peaceable. Distance 14 miles.
- 15 Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. over a road, up a considerable hill & through a canon of deep sand & some rocky places. This canon is about 5 Miles through it. Thence down the river bottom about 6 miles, where we crossed the river on the south side & took up camp on the bank, having fine grass & wood & water all well & mutual. Distance 12 miles.
- 16 Left next Morning at 8:30 o'clock A.M. crossing a Slough into the South road which we found to be a deep sandy one, then into the river bottom where the road was better. All well & peaceable distance 14 miles.
- 17 Left next Morning at 9 o'clock A.M. over some very bad & steep, sandy hills, thence down the river bottom, which is level & good road distance 15 miles. All well & docile.
- 18 Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. over some sandy road & down the river bottom, crossing the river three times, the crossing of which is bad. Passing a trading post, continueing down the river bottom about 3 miles, where we took up camp. All well, distance 12 miles.
- 19 Still on the same camp, resting & grazing our cattle. Here Nancy Brown left us & four other wagons. All well. Passing off the time in fishing & washing, etc.

#### UTAH TERRITORY

- Sunday 20** Left here at 1 o'clock P.M. traveling down the river bottom about 1½ miles, then struck the Sand hills where we found the sand very deep. Entering down into the

river bottom down it about 1 Mile, where we took up Camp, having plenty of grass, wood & water. All well. Distance 5 miles. Fine, clear & pleasant.

- 21 Left next morning at 8 o'clock A.M. over a somewhat Sandy road for 5 miles where we struck the river. Tarried a while, dined & grazed our cattle, thence continued our journey down the bottom & over some sand hills, until we reached a trading Post in the bottom, continuing our journey down the bottom for 1½ miles when we came to another trading Post, still pursuing our journey for two miles, where we took up camp. Grass very scarce, wood the same, water plenty. All well but Mr. Britten, distance 16 miles.
- 22 Left next at 11 o'clock over a very good bottom road, but very dusty, making 8 miles where we took up camp on the bank of the river. Grass, wood & water plenty. Mr. Britten still unwell, two Indians took up with us, which has the appearance of being friendliest we have seen. One of them can talk some English.
- 23 Left next morning at 7:30 o'clock A.M. over a somewhat sandy & quite dusty road for 16 miles where we struck the river again, here the Bluffs are very high, rugged & sandy. Thence continuing our journey up a deep & long hollow until we reached the summit again, there leaving the road to the South about 1 mile, when we took up camp on the bank which is high dry & dusty, being about ½ mile from water. Grass, wood scarce this is quite a desolate looking place. Mr. Britten still sick distance 18 miles.
- 24 Left next morning at 8:30 A.M. over a very dusty & somewhat sandy road until we came to the river again, about 16 miles, continuing our journey about 2 miles thence leaving the road to the South about 2 Miles, where we camped, having grass wood & water. Still very dry & dusty & very cool nights. Mr. Britten still sick. All mutual at present.

#### UTAH TERRITORY

- 25 Left . . . at 8:30 o'clock A.M. down the river & through the grease wood for 4 miles, where we struck the road, which we found to be quite fine, coming to a dry Slough, where we took a snack, thence continuing our course down the bottom, which is ornamented with the grease

*Arthur M. Menefee's Travels Across the Plains, 1857*

wood, until we reached a running Slough, thence up it for 1½ miles, where we took up camp. Mr. Britten still Sick. Cutting grass to cross the desert & washings etc. Distance 20 miles.

- 26** Left next evening at 1:30 o'clock P.M. over a sandy & dusty road until we reached the Sink, thence continuing our journey across the desert, traveling all night & all next day over good portion of the road which we found very rocky, finding a great many irons which has been left by the emigrants in former years, reaching the boiling springs at 5:30 P.M. where we stopped & took supper. Susan Westfall fell in one of These Springs & got badly scalded. At these springs is the greatest reck of wagons & carriages that my eye ever beheld. We made Tea & Coffee out of these springs which drank very well.
- Sunday 27**
- 28** Left here over a very good road, but dusty, until we came in about 10 miles of the Trucky river, then we had a pretty hard time to get to the river, reaching the river soon after light, leaving several of the cattle behind & several lost & died. Number
- 29** Still here. One or two of boys have like to have suffocated for the want of water. Some of the boys went back & found 41 of the cattle, carrying water to the poor suffers, returning at Night with them in camp. Have two in camp not expecting to live, Susan Westfall & Mr. Britten. From the Sink to the boiling springs is 40 miles & from the Springs to the River is 20 miles & from the Meadows where we started from is 15 miles.
- 30** Still on the river at the same place resting & returned back to the Springs hunting some More Cattle. The sick not much better, none found.
- Oct** Still here Sick no better & no cattle found & moving up river about two miles at some large cotton trees remaining here until the 2nd, hunting & resting our cattle. No cattle found. Sick not much better.
- 2nd** Left at 9 o'clock A.M. traveling over a deep sandy & some very rough road, crossing the river 11 times. At a very difficult pass in the road, where we took up camp on the side of the river. Tolerable grass & wood & water plenty. Several sick, Lost one cow distance 12 miles.
- 3** Left next morning over still a very bad road & crossing the river 6 times where we took up camp. Had fine grass,

*Arthur M. Menefee's Travels Across the Plains, 1857*

water & wood. Still several quite sick. Lost an ox & cow distance 13 miles.

- 4 Left next morning at 9 o'clock A.M. over a very bad road & crossing the river 3 times & Slough once & reaching the Valley, where we took up camp on the river bank near a shanty of the traders. Grass, water & wood plenty. Distance 8 miles.
- 5 Still here and about half sick. Some very bad, lost one cow.
- 6 Still here, several Sick some better. Lost my favorite ox. Rainy & cool. Here Ely came to us & returned back to meet his Train. Game quite scarce. This river is a beautiful Stream of clear water, though we have quite bad luck, having a very Sick Train & losing our stock.
- 7 Still here, some of the sick on the mend. Mary no better.
- 8 Still here, sick mending, Mary a little better. Ely's & Arkasas train left.
- 9 Left about 8:30 o'clock A.M. across the Valley & over very good road. What's called the Johnson's Cut-Off passing the Steam Boat Springs, which is the greatest curiosity that I ever saw of Nature's Works & continueing our journey over a little stoney road, until we reached Wassow Valley, where we took up camp at the head of a lake, water, wood & grass rather scarce. Sick a little better. Lost one heifer distance 18 miles.

**Oct. 10** Left next morning at 8:30 A.M. down the Valley, where we came to a pretty settlement, Blacksmith's shops & Mills & finding plenty of Vegetables, butter etc. There was the greatest inducement that I have seen for me to stop as yet. Supplying our-selves we continued our journey a few Miles, when we stopped & took a snack & rested our cattle about one hour then continued our journey over a fine road until we reached Eagle Valley. Here we met a trading wagon with some fine Beef bought some at 16 cts. Per lb. continueing down the Valley, until we reached a fine Settlement, having large Baches & plenty of everything that the weared traveler could Wish. We made no stop here, but continued our course below the farms, where we took up camp at a Spring to the right of the road. Making out finely on our new stock of provisions. sick all on the Mend distance 20 miles.

- Sun. 11** Left next Morning at 8 o'clock A.M. over a beautiful road, till we came to Carson Valley thence down the Valley until we came to Station. This seems to be a newly settled place. Has a Flouring mill & Sawmill, one or two Stores, Black Smith Shop, etc. We continued our journey about 1 mile to the Springs where we took up camp. Sick nearly well. Distance 15 miles.
- 12** Still here, branding our cattle, shewing horses, washing, etc. Sick on the mend & fixing to start over the mountains, but intend to leave the cattle here to Winter.
- 13** Leaving at 10 o'clock A.M. Over a somewhat sandy road, up the Valley unto a little greenery where we took up camp. All well, distance 8 miles.
- 14** Left next morning at 8:30 o'clock A.M. up the Valley, over some sandy & rough road until we reached the Mouth of the Canion. Here is a sawmill & a very good dwelling. Took up camp a little above. All well and Mutual distance 8 miles.
- 15** Here we parted with George & Westfall & the boys. Myself returned back about 8 miles, where I tarried two days, looking around for a situation to take up winter quarters, finally rented a house 6 miles above the Station and Moved into it the 18th. Two of the children a little unwell.